

NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: CENTRAL
STATION: Port Moresby
VOLUME No: 22

ACCESSION No: 496.

1972 - 1973

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea,
PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

Moresby Sub-District
1972-1973

No	AREA	OFFICER	ACTUAL DAYS ACTUAL	OFFICE DAY	PURPOSE
1	Mt. KOIARI	COOPER, J.V.	55	55	CENSUS & AREA STUDY UPDATING
2	SOGERI VALLEY	P. JOYCE APO C.J. NICHOLSON	51	51	Census.
3	KANOSIA	A. GUNASA PO ADM DRIVER	2	2	SPECIAL PATROL (LIMIT)
4	Mt. KOIARI	JOYCE APO MARIVI PO	12+20 32	12+20	Mt. KOIARI AIR STRIPS
5	Vangja River	MILNE P.O. IRTAKE	27	27	cont. study
6	EAST COAST	MARIVI P.O. AGEYA T.P.O.	43 43	43 43	CENSUS, CIA WATER SUPPLY
7	MT. KOIARI	JOYCE APO. MWADEDA TPO	35 7	35 7	AIRSTRIPS
8	West Coast	JOYCE APO			
9	KALAKINDOMU Vill.	Roberts 2 Posa NICHOLSON PO KOBULE BUALETO PO	6	6	Land Dispute
10	MOUNTAIN KOIARI	P.J. Joyce	30 1	30	Annual Census Rep.

288

PATROL REPORT

Report number: 1 72/73

District: **CENTRAL**

Patrol conducted by: **J.V. COPPINGER**

Area patrolled: **MT. KOIARI C.D.**

Duration of patrol: **55 DAYS**

Last D.D.A. patrol: **E.B. NO. 8 71/72**

Last O.L.G. patrol:

Map reference:

Objects of patrol: **CENSUS AND AREA STUDY
UPDATING**

Station: **ELA BEACH**

Subdistrict: **PORT MORESBY**

Designation: **ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICER**

Personnel accompanying: **P. JOYCE A.P.O.**

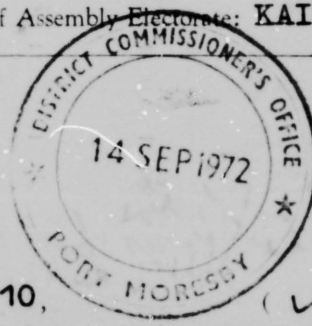
Number of days: **55**

Total population of area: **2128**

Council area:

House of Assembly Electorate: **KAIRUKU-HIRI OPEN**

District Commissioner,
District,
CENTRAL



- In respect of this patrol, I attach
- Field Officers Journal Folios **2 To 10**,
- Patrol Instructions,
- The Report and my comments,
- Area study,
- Updating of area study,
- Situation Reports No's 1-,
- Patrol map,

APPENDIX A - D

DATE: **6 / 9 1972.**

P. G. ...
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

- In respect of this patrol, I attach
- Area study,
- Updating of area study,
- Situation Report No's. 1-
- MAP**
- APPENDIX B - D**

District Headquarters assessment of
Patrol & Report.....
Above average
Average
Below average

Date: / /19 .

District Commissioner

POPULATION

Date of Census	Village	TOTALS (Excluding Absentees)				ABSENTEES (Resident outside Electorate)				Grand Total
		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		
		M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	
17-7-72	* AGURO	11	8	6	7	-	1	5	1	39
17-7-72	AUWAIABA	-	-	-	-	7	4	10	5	26
31-7-72	BAGIANUMU	23	29	24	25	10	12	24	12	159
17-7-72	BISIATANA	-	-	-	-	2	2	8	4	4
8-8-72	BODINUMU	35	33	36	53	7	5	30	5	204
10-8-72	BORIDI	31	13	22	22	3	-	13	-	104
11-8-72	DUBI	15	11	18	13	1	1	8	-	67
4-8-72	EGURU	17	26	19	23	6	4	22	4	121
19-7-72	ELOLOGO	7	10	16	14	1	2	3	3	56
26-7-72	ENOIA	34	33	28	33	8	4	22	10	172
30-8-72	ENIVILOGO	15	15	13	14	5	7	23	8	100
30-8-72	HAILOGO	14	22	17	21	5	4	23	10	116
31-7-72	LAUNUMU	20	25	30	31	10	6	25	8	155
19-7-72	MADILOGO	10	11	12	10	4	4	12	4	67
14-8-72	MANUMU	31	25	27	32	4	4	2	2	127
3-8-72	NADINUMU	13	16	16	27	8	6	15	7	115
17-7-72	NAORO	55	45	43	40	9	1	19	6	218
4-8-72	SAMOLI	18	14	14	29	18	7	24	10	135
5-9-72	UBERI	16	11	9	16	-	-	-	-	52
26-7-72	VADULOGO	18	13	16	14	7	1	11	7	87
		383	360	366	424	115	75	299	106	2128
* New village - Previous Census under NAORO										

67-2-1.



Abc (S.S.)

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR
P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-7
If calling ask for
Mr.

In Reply
Please Quote

No.



2nd March, 1973

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 2396
PORT MORESBY

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 1 of 1972 3.

Reference your 67-2-1 of 12th February, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 arising out of the above patrol of the MOUNTAIN KOIARI Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments, and also the Area Study amendments, as submitted by Mr. J.V. COPPINGER, Assistant Patrol Officer.

Your action in respect of improving Health Services to the Mountain Koiari are noted (Sitrep No.1 refers).

I would have thought that a patrol of 55 days duration would have warranted more than one Situation Report. One should have been copied on Political Education especially in light of the comments by the patrolling officer in Section J THE STAGE OF POLITICAL EDUCATION, in the Area Study.

C.G. Little
C.G. LITTLER
2/Secretary

PA. DEL,
500,
ELA BEACH.

7/3/73

for your information.

(R.G.)
DL

C.C. Mr. J.V. Coppinger,
Assistant Patrol Officer,
Sub-District Office,
KUPRAND.

67-2-1

KELLIHER/PAG

Department of the Administrator,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

12th February, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
P.O. Box 2396,
KONEDOBU.

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 1 - 1972/73

Reference your memorandum 67-1-7 of 5th February, 1973.

Forwarded herewith please find an additional copy of the material mentioned in the above memorandum.

For your information, please.

RTG
R.T. GALLOWAY,
District Commissioner,
Central District.



67-2-1

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference... 67-1-7
If calling ask for
Mr.....

In Reply
Please Quote

No.



5th February, 1973

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

REPORT ON ELA BEACH PATROL 1 of 1972/73

Your 67-2-1 of the 23rd November, 1972, refers.

Would you please forward the original, or ~~our~~ additional copy of the Area Study, Situation Report and comments and statistics with the papers mentioned in your memo.

C.G. LITTLER
C.G. LITTLER
a/Secretary

Pls R/S = file B. 1/2

S/C.

Mr. Kelleher please

B. 9/1

67-2-1

District Office
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY.

23rd November, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner
Sub-District
Ela Beach
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT-1/72/73 - MT KOIARI

1. Thank you for the above mentioned Patrol Report.
2. Would you kindly take the matter of Health Services up on a personal basis with Doctor Mills.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
District Commissioner, C.D.

67-2-1

District Office
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY.

23rd November, 1972.

The Secretary
Department of the Administrator
Division of District Administration
P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU.

PATROL REPORT-1/72/73 - MT KOLARI

1. Attached please find Jacket Patrol Report No. 1 together with Area Study and Situation Report No. 1.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
District Commissioner, C.D.

Attachment

67-2-1

District Office
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY.

23rd November, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner
Sub-District
Ela Beach
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT - 1/72/73-KANOSIA-KAIRUKU

1. Thank you for the above Patrol Report.
2. I presume that whilst you were at the District Office you certified the relevant Camping Allowance claims as they do not appear to be with the Report.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
District Commissioner, C.D.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams

Telephone

Our Reference..... 67-1-2

If calling ask for

Mr.....

In Reply

Please Quote

No.

Division of District
Administration,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

12th July, 1972.

Mr. J.V. Coppinger A.P.O.,
S.D.O. Ela Beach.

Dear Jack,

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS - PATROL NO. 1 72/73
MOUNTAIN KOIARI CENSUS DIVISION

Taking Paul Joyce A.P.O. with you, please patrol the whole of the Mountain Koiari Census Division. You will find the villages listed in the Village Directory.

2. I want a complete census, as we have discussed with John, so take the patrol copy of the village population register with you and use it for finding out where people are; you should update the information in it at the same time as you know it is constantly in use in this office for finding ages.
3. The census which you will extract from this will conform to D.D.A. Circular 67-1-0 of 25th November 1971 and the format therein laid down.
4. Take the last area study of the area also and study it. I will want you to bring it up to date while you are reporting on the patrol.
5. Forget about Mt. Fala Repeater Station except to tell the claimants to the land that we are working to establish whether it is Crown or Native land. If the latter, someone will get paid for it.
6. Now these are the averred objects of your patrol but I have told you that you are to be cross posted with another A.P.O. in the not distant future and, to be absolutely frank with you, the real object of the present patrol is to give you a chance to make Paul Joyce your successor in your old role of Mountain Koiari expert.
7. I want him to be your heir in all your knowledge and in particular to inherit all the excellent relations you have managed with the Koiari people and the Department of Civil Aviation.
8. About interpreters, you should take Oeka but I want you to return him after ten (10) days. Thereafter, you are on your own. Take someone along, if you want, or make a big try to get along in Motu. There really is no other way to learn.

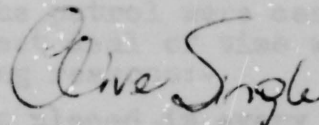
9. As you know, the Koiari villagers have just had a big meeting and asked for a road in from the coast as they think aircraft too costly. They wanted to collect money for this. I asked them not to, saying I too was interested in the idea and would have you look into it after this patrol and if it looks feasible, report to the District Commissioner.

10. But no collections, I have said. If we do want their financial participation, and we well might, to offset the fact that they are a non-council area, we will do the collecting, on official receipts.

11. Report when you get to Efogi and interim if you want to; tell us anything you want and we'll try for it.

12. You have a well equipped patrol, so take your time, live off the country as much as you possibly can and have a good time.

Sincerely,



Clive Single
Assistant District Commissioner

PATROL REPORT No. 1 1972/73

Station.....**ELA BEACH**.....Officer Compiling.....**J.V. COPPINGER A.P.O.**
 District.....**CENTRAL**.....Subdistrict.....**PORT MORESBY**
 Census Division.....**MOUNTAIN KOIARI**.....L.G. Council.....

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

POLITICALIntroduction

The main political activity was conducted with the theme of introducing to the people the concept of one flag, one country and one people.

Although the primary objects of the patrol were census revision and area study updating, a great deal of time was spent on political education for the following reasons:-

- (i) A set of National posters was placed in every village and the P.N.G. flag was used for the first time. Explanation and backing were needed to break what would appear to the villagers as a rather abrupt introduction to the national concept.
- (ii) To deduce political attitudes towards the present day Government.
- (iii) A political questionnaire, prepared by the District Political Education Officer, was given to try and gauge the political knowledge of the area. Results are shown in the area study updating.
- (iv) Most villagers were aware of their political ignorance and showed a great deal of interest and enthusiasm which was fostered.

2. NATIONAL CONCEPT

Extensive discussions were undertaken as a great deal of interest was shown on the part of most villages with varying degrees of acceptance, ranging from total rejection on the part of NADINUMU, who blankly refused to accept the new flag and threatened to burn posters depicting same, to an enthusiastic reception on the part of DUBI, MANUMU and BORIDI. An egotistical and somewhat selfish attitude is fairly prominent and a few villages find it hard to grasp the "National spirit" which is a direct result of political ignorance.

b. Many villagers, having been told the meanings of the National flag and emblem, showed a feeling of pride and a positive attitude towards the National spirit. Further political education involvement will foster this reaction.

c. The Mt. Koiari Census Division is extremely pro-Administration and pro-European. Lack of confidence and mistrust of natives

PATROL REPORT NO. 1 1972/73

POLITICAL continued.
c. cont.

in Government and key positions was expressed by the people in the majority of villages.

3. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

There is not a uniform attitude within the area towards the House of Assembly and its members, with MANUMU and DUBI topping the list with a quiet pro-government outlook and NADINUMU once again at the bottom bitterly denouncing Mr. Somare and his Government. The dominant theme of the majority of discussions was what has the House of Assembly done for us? To the villages there is no concrete evidence of the existence of the House of Assembly which is further substantiated by the distinct lack of political activity in the region.

b. Pangu Pati have conducted the only political activity in the area by sending two (2) party members out prior to the elections. There has been no other political activity in this census division.

c. The Administration is looked upon as the Government due to the people's long association with same.

d. Those villagers currently accepting the concept of self government would like to see a more active involvement by the present day Government within this division.

4. SELF GOVERNMENT AND INDEPENDENCE

Self Government and Independence were explained in depth but an air of apprehension towards something "new" still exists.

b. Overall, Self Government and Independence are regarded as being inevitable though not liked.

c. The main worry is the supposed exodus of Europeans and although this was promptly denied, the thought still lingers.

d. Village elders are against any form of government with the reasoning that apart from contact with Patrol Officers, the government has never helped them or their villages.

e. The people of the region are under the false impression that there are too few natives with sufficient education or knowledge to run the country and those that are educated are not to be trusted. There is also the fear of becoming a forgotten corner of a new nation. A great deal of time was spent explaining that many natives were very highly educated, with specialists existing in all fields. However, their expressions were those denoting disbelief.

5. LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCILS

Much time was spent explaining the role of Local Government Councils and attempting to gauge the present Mt. Koiari attitude towards them. All villages appear to be against the introduction of Local Government with the exception of BORIDI, DUBI, MANUMU, HAILOGO, ENIVILOGO and MADILOGO. These six (6) villages want to form their own mini-council.

POLITICAL cont.

Local Government Councils cont.

b. There is ^{however} a cause for encouragement as total rejection was encountered only a few ~~few~~ times and most discussions were attentively followed. The barriers to be overcome are firstly ignorance coupled with tales of inefficient council operations at Sogeri and the general satisfaction of the existing situation.

c. The situation is improving and a well prepared and extensive political education patrol will show results. At best, a reversal of the present outlook is possible, or at least, it would give the people a clear working knowledge of Local Government, so that their views will then be based on fact, not supposition.

6. CONCLUSION

There is a great diversity of views and attitudes within the region and almost total ignorance of the government machinery and how it works for them. However, there is not, in the majority of cases, a negative attitude towards politics as a whole, but a realisation by the villagers of their political ignorance and a sincere desire to learn which must be encouraged. Once again the need for an extensive political education programme in the area is stressed.

b. Women do not appear interested in politics.

ECONOMIC

There has been little change in the economic situation since Ela Beach Patrol Report No. 8 of 1971/72.

2. Income is still basically derived from the sale of fruit, vegetables, coffee, cane basketware and furniture. Cattle production is still in its infancy and at present is of little importance in relation to the total income of the region. ^{However} ~~Moreover~~, cattle will, within the next two (2) years, become the major income earner.

3. Coffee production is suffering because of lower prices and keen interest on cattle projects. Details are included in the area study updating.

4. The suggestions offered by various business concerns in Port Moresby to add further income to this area have been declined by the people. These were:-

a. The supply of small cane baskets to Irelands Florist at approximately 30¢ each.

b. The supply of two (2) types of cane found in the area, namely SUSUNET and UTAVU (a larger type) for basket weaving to an independent source in Moresby at .05¢ per lb.

The decline of these offers has resulted from the fact that the people in this division make various caneware articles themselves which they sell for fair prices; prices higher than those which have been offered by the Port Moresby sources.

5. There are only three (3) trade stores with mentioning - MANUMU, KAGI and EFOGI. The majority of the villages have what could be termed "trade stores" but are ineffective because of mismanagement. The Department of Business Development could render much needed assistance in this matter.

6. There are no savings banks' passbooks in the area.

7. A detailed report of the present economic standing of the Census Division is included in the area study updating.

SOCIALEducation

The lack of educational facilities in this Division is shown and backed up with facts and figures in the area study updating.

2. A further hindrance towards elementary education exists at NAORO. The problem being that parents keep their children from the school because they say they haven't the money for school fees. Fees charged by the S.D.A. Mission are \$5.00 p.a. for boys and \$3.00 p.a. for girls.

3. Elementary education being a requisite for further education I made the following suggestion to the Pastor (Bobore Woriu) and on his approval showed the people the proposed scheme with the use of a blackboard and one of the higher educated girls of the village. The scheme in short is that the Pastor keeps a book and collects .20¢ per week per student. In this way the parents will not be deprived of large sums at once, the children will be receiving education and the yearly fees will be paid off in six (6) months.

4. Both Pastor and parents agreed it a good idea and will give it a go. I have mentioned this case to put forward the view that if the Government is going to totally neglect elementary education in this area, then can a subsidy be made to the Mission Pastors who are endeavouring to give the children the basic "3 R's?"

HEALTH

Medical clinics are conducted in all villages and a steady roll up ensured. Most treatment was for tropical ulcers, cuts, coughs and upset stomachs. Cases such as serious infections, extremely high temperatures and many ill babies, along with internal complaints were all advised to go to Taurama Hospital for treatment.

2. These aforementioned cases were present in large numbers and depict the lack of routine medical patrols by the Aid Post Orderlies posted to this Census Division. A full report is described in the Situation Report section.

3. Along with the clinics talks were given on cleanliness and how to prevent infection from occurring.

4. The Health Extension Officer for Central District informed A.P.O. Phillip Kualai of MANUMU that if his residence and aid post have not been built then he would be recalled from MANUMU. The people were first told this in October 1970 and have been repeatedly told by previous Patrol Officers. Only when they knew I was coming have they worked on these buildings and completed them in my presence.

5. Further, other health hazards were brought to my attention by the A.P.O. Consequently a hygiene project was undertaken because:-

(i) Most pit latrines were only three feet (3') in depth and infested with cockroaches.

(ii) Rubbish pits were full and without covers - these, along with pit latrines, were being visited by swarms of flies which, with cockroaches, were spreading germs everywhere.

(iii) There were two(2) and in one case three (3) families living in one small two room house. Fourteen (14) people residing in one small house certainly is of no help to the health situation, so these families who did not own the occupied houses were given plots of land by the village leaders and are currently building their own residences.

6. The results of this project are:-

a. New Houses - the building of eight (8) new houses commenced - to be finished before Christmas - 4 buildings well under way.

b. Latrines - Five (5) new latrines, fifteen feet (15') deep completed - further two (2) latrines ~~completed~~ commenced - thirteen (13) old latrines to be filled in and houses burnt before next patrol (work commenced) and more latrines to be built before houses are completed.

c. Rubbish Pits - Three (3) old pits filled in - next patrol to organize new pits.

d. Pigs - All pigs to be removed from village by next patrol - droppings everywhere.

For map refer Appendix "A"

LAW AND ORDER

As a whole the people in this division lead very quiet lives and very little trouble exists.

2. At BODINUMU the village councillor GEREMA NOHOMA died. I made SULINA SASI the new village councillor.

3. With reference to my last patrol report EB No. 8 71/72 SAGORO VAGORO of NAORO was still trying to create trouble with his daughter and his brother. After a severe cautioning he promised not to cause further trouble and this matter was closed with the shaking of hands between all parties.

4. A girl, KIDION BAKU, made complaint to the Aid Post Orderly at KAGI that she had slept with a boy and was pregnant. She accused the boy, MASEKI GEWA who has refused to marry her. It was thought by the A.P.O. that this may lead to trouble because in the old custom the relatives would kill a fatherless child.

5. On questioning both, it was found that the boy had slept with the girl once, three (3) months previous. Moreover, it was disclosed by the A.P.O. that the girl reported pregnancy to him six (6) months previous. On further questioning the girl admitted having had sex with another man at this time. As she would not disclose his name I gave the following advice to the boy, girl and her parents, in the company of the two (2) village constables and A.P.O. -

- (i) that MASEKI was not to be pressurized by anyone;
- (ii) the parents take their daughter around to all the Koiari villages to see if they can find her a husband;
- (iii) failing marriage before birth, the parents were to decide whether they wanted to keep the child or not. If not, then they could take the baby to Port Moresby via Sub-District Office, to place it for adoption. If keeping it then they must take good care of it and treat it like their own;
- (iv) if any harm came to MASEKI, the baby or mother the heavens would fall in on them and they would go to court and jail.

6. On 28th July at EFOGI, I was approached by DOBUI LELEVA of HAILOGO with a complaint of alleged police brutality to his niece on Friday 21st July. His complaint can best be described in the following story fashion:-

(a) HALOLO KAMARE (ex Hailogo) is married to TALUVE LUVEVE of ELOLOGO and have been living in ELOLOGO since their marriage three (3) months previous.

(b) HALOLO wanted to put their names on the HAILOGO village roll. However, the V.C. of ELOLOGO TOVANA TOLUA wanted their names to be put on the ELOLOGO roll.

(c) A dispute arose and TOVANA kicked HAGARE KAMARE (HALOLO's sister) in the leg. This would seem trivial except that HAGARE has a good six inches (6") of deep tropical ulcer infection covering her shin bone and side of her leg. We dressed the leg when we were at MADILOGO and told her to go to Taurama Hospital.

(d) When TOVANA kicked her he did so on this infection, causing a great deal of blood to flow. She is now unable to

DAW AND ORDER continued

6 (d) cont.

walk.

(e) TOVANA took the key to HALOLO's house and told he and his mother to stay in the bush. TALUVE and her mother have been staying in the cow shed.

(f) After this act TOVANA flew to Port Moresby on the following Sunday 23rd July.

(g) He is probably staying with his cousin EBEL KAMIKI, a taxi driver who lives in Boroko.

This information was forwarded to the A.D.C. Ela Besch.

I instructed DOBUI to return to ELOLOGO and carry out the following:-

(a) To rig a stretcher and have the girl carried to NAORO airstrip on Sunday 30th July, thence to Taurama Hospital;

(b) to locate HALOLO and his mother, return them to the village, break the lock on his house and let he and his wife live there;

(c) in case of the V.C. returning, he is not to threaten them in any way.

7. On the evening of 22nd August, A.P.O. Paul Joyce intervened in a dispute in MANUMU which could have been serious and though this trouble has been curbed the possibility exists that it could flare up again. The essence of the dispute is as follows:-

(a) PETER DAHORO and one SUVARA MOIA threatened violence against the Aid Post Orderly PHILLIP KUALAI and his wife MARGARET. Both men and possibly others accused the A.P.O. of being the source of much hard work in the village, ordered by this patrol. (Refer Hygiene Project under Health in this report).

(b) Mr. Joyce dispersed the crowd that had gathered and publicly dressed down DAHORO and MOIA, followed by a "pep" talk to all men.

(c) The A.P.O., obviously upset, told Mr. Joyce that he was going to apply for a transfer. Mr. Joyce tried to talk him out of the idea.

(d) On Wednesday 23rd August, the A.P.O. still upset, was preparing to walk to EFOGI to radio his superiors but Mr. Joyce suggested further discussions with all the men. These brought out that this was not the first trouble, that some men resented the A.P.O. having land for his house, aid post and garden and that the A.P.O. had been threatened with violence by MANUMU and DUBI men while he was on patrol.

(e) Mr. Joyce explained the A.P.O.'s position within the village and that if he asked for a transfer, there would be no replacement. To the question "do you want an A.P.O. in the village?" the answer was "yes" thus clearing the air with the A.P.O. deciding not to apply for transfer. Moreover the men were warned that serious repercussions would occur should they threaten the A.P.O. or his wife again.

8. I suggest close contact should be kept with PHILLIP KUALAI in the event of further trouble occurring.

SERVICES PROVIDED BY GOVERNMENT AND AGENCIES

The only government departments that have shown interest in this division are D.D.A., D.A.S.F. and to a lesser extent Health, though having two (2) A.P.Os. in the area are conducting few patrols. The reason for this lack of patrolling is discussed in the Situation Report section.

2. D.A.S.F. have had a recent patrol through the area under Mr. I. Donald from Soferi and assisted by Mr. H. Bonga who is stationed at Efogi.

- (a) Cattle were driven up the Kokoda Trail to the various projects.
- (b) All cattle were examined.
- (c) People were shown how to improve pastures and fencing requisites.
- (d) They arranged and explained bank loans and mortgages.
- (e) Gave general assistance to the people in all agricultural methods.

3. Mr. Harold Bonga is doing his utmost to help the people in all agricultural problems and has established coffee throughout the division. Though on a small scale now, hope of further development in this field exists.

MISSIONS

The S.D.A. Missions are proving invaluable to the Census Division in that they are supplying the only education for the people.

2. Students on completion of Standard 3 at MANALOGO progress to the higher standard S.D.A. schools in Port Moresby and Goroka. A comprehensive report on the S.D.A. Education System is detailed in the Area Study.

3. S.D.A. Pastors are also assisting in the treatment of minor medical cases, such as cuts and coughs. However, their supplies are few. Pastor WATI BOIRI of MANARI requests medical supplies for the treatment of the aforementioned complaints.

4. In May this year Pastor DAKANO RAPO (United Church) left MANUMU and has not been sighted since. ~~It was reported he left MANUMU and has not been sighted since.~~ It was reported he left because the people were not looking after him. Consequently, as he was the only representative of the United Church in this Division S.D.A. are the only mission now operative here.

COMMUNITY EDUCATION

Womens Clubs, what they can do and how they can benefit the village, have been explained to all the people. However, the people seem reluctant to try anything new and are content to carry on their lives as they do now.

2. Enthusiasm was met at NAORO and the Pastor promised to organize a Women's Club through the church.

MISCELLANEOUSAmendment to Village Directory

Please note that the settlement of AGURO has now been classified during this census patrol as a village.

2. Aerodrome Requisites

The Village Constable of EFOGI requests an "ITAMBU" notice depicting a \$200.00 fine for trespassers on the aerstrip. This will be attached to the gate opening on to the airstrip. A D.C.A. law is operative whereby trespassers on aerfields can be fined \$200.00.

b. A new windsock is required for KAGI aerodrome.

c. A large spanner capable of removing the windsock swivel is required at NAORO so that a new pole can be placed instead of the present rotted one.

3. Mt. Fala Repeater Station

This matter is referred to in Ela Beach Patrol Report No. 8 of 1971/72.

b. The station was looked at on 14th August 1972 by Mr. A. Gumasa P.O. in company of the original surveyor of the site from Lands. The latter will lodge a report with his inclinations as to ownership to the Assistant District Commissioner at Ela Beach.

c. The people are aware that action is being taken that will eventually decide their claim.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams

Telephone

Our Reference 67-1-2

If calling ask for
Mr.

In Reply
Please Quote

No.

Division of District
Administration,
Sub-District Office,
Port Moresby.

12th October, 1972.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT NO. 1 OF 1972/73

... Herewith report of recent patrol by Mr. J. Coppinger A.P.O.,
accompanied by Mr. P. Joyce A.P.O. to the Mountain Koiari Census
Division.

2. As laid down in the accompanying patrol instructions, Mr. Coppinger took census, updated the area study and schooled Mr. Joyce in the workings of that census division. The careful compilation of the report, census figures, the area study revision (much of it prepared by Mr. Joyce) and the single situation report speak for themselves. The fact that Mr. Joyce has since returned to the area with a load of motor mowers for the airstrips speaks for Mr. Coppinger's ability in passing on to Mr. Joyce his knowledge, enthusiasm and good relationships with the people and D.C.A.

3. The report consolidates the previous magnum opus by Mr. Coppinger (Report No. 8 of 1971/72) on the Mt. Koiari and together they give us a valuable basis of fact, analysis upon which to plan and build development in the area.

4. The description of the political attitudes shows clearly that the people are being awakened to the political changes in the country, but being so isolated from those changes and indeed most economic and social changes, they are confused: To ensure that they are drawn into rather than reject the new way of things, we must mount a programme of political education combined with continued development and communications, and thereby increase not only their knowledge of but also their participation in the country's growth.

5. The descriptions of the health and education facilities available to these people point out clearly where action is urgently needed and where frustration and disaffection will arise. We have had one scare already, in the form of a petition said to have been forwarded through the Regional Member to various foreign governments, regarding health facilities; although the patrol found nobody in the area who had been involved in the presentation

...2

of the petition. (A.B.C. news report Sunday 13th August 1972).

6. An attempt was made to organise regular marketing of produce in Port Moresby but it failed because potential wholesale buyers are not willing to risk a shakey supply, and a cost of marketing analysis showed that the people could earn more by flying their produce to Koki Market. (Refer your file 67-2-1 and our 67-1-2 of 7th June 1972).

7. Stable regular production and marketing is something for the future. The success of most cattle projects seems assured and this will serve well to demonstrate the benefits and possibilities for further economic ventures and increase the people's self-confidence as economic producers.

8. Action has been taken already to add AGURO village to the Village Directory list (my 14-3-1 of 26th September 1972).

C.J. Nicholson

C.J. Nicholson
a/Assistant District Commissioner

...Att.

AREA STUDY
ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT NO. 1 72/73

A. INTRODUCTION

This Area Study is an updating of that done by A.P.O. T. Martin on Ela Beach Patrol No. 16 of 1970/71.

Many factors within the Division have remained the same and therefore I have commented on those only where change is noticeable.

B. POPULATION - DISTRIBUTION AND TRENDS

The below figures are derived from the Census conducted on this patrol.

TOTAL LAST CENSUS	2060
TOTAL THIS CENSUS	<u>2128</u>
DIFFERENCE =	<u>68</u>

INCREASE THIS CENSUS

BIRTHS	87
MIGRATIONS IN	<u>93</u>
	<u>180</u>

DECREASE THIS CENSUS

DEATHS	29
MIGRATIONS OUT	<u>107</u>
	<u>136</u>

REAL INCREASE = 44

POPULATION

DIFFERENCE BETWEEN CENSUS	68
LESS REAL INCREASE	<u>44</u>
<u>DISCREPANCY</u> =	<u>24</u>

2. The above figures show a discrepancy of twenty-four (24) with the last census. Checking and rechecking of each village count with the Census Register has been carried out and all figures balance to the ultimate figure of 2128. A chart bearing these figures out is attached. I can only reason that the mistake lies in previous census as many previous markings in the Census Register are illegible.

3. Other results obtained from the census prove interesting. A total of 45% of the adult male population were absent during the census, the majority of whom receive employment in Port Moresby. This poses a very heavy work load in the village for those remaining with regard to garden production. A total of 36% of the population are children under the age of 15 years who are living in the Division. This figure points out the number of children who are receiving no education when one looks at the Literacy section of this report.

4. All villages are linked by tracks with NAORO, MAMARI, EFOGI, KAGI - the latter being on the Kokoka Trail.

VILLAGE	TOTAL CENSUS	TOTAL CENSUS	US DIFFERENCE	BIRTHS + M/I		DEATHS + M/O		REAL INCREASE	POPULATION			REMARKS
	1971	1972		INCREASE	DECREASE	INCREASE	DECREASE		DIFF	REAL INCREASE	DISCR. EPANCY	
AGURO *	NEW VILLAGE	39	+ 39	3	36	-	-	+ 39	+ 39	+ 39	0	8
AUWAIBABA	27	26	- 1	-	-	-	1	- 1	- 1	- 1	0	26
BAGIANUMU	165	159	- 6	4	1	2	9	- 6	- 6	- 6	0	57
BISIATANA	18	16	- 2	-	-	-	2	- 2	- 2	- 2	0	16
BODINUMU	199	204	+ 5	9	-	3	2	+ 4	+ 5	+ 4	+ 1	47
BORIDI	98	104	+ 6	5	5	5	-	+ 5	+ 6	+ 5	+ 1	16
DUBI	66	67	+ 1	5	1	3	1	+ 2	+ 1	+ 2	- 1	10
EGURU	116	121	+ 5	6	2	1	2	+ 5	+ 5	+ 5	0	36
ELOLOGO	55	56	+ 1	2	3	1	5	- 1	+ 1	- 1	+ 2	9
EMOIA	161	172	+ 11	7	1	1	2	+ 5	+ 11	+ 5	+ 6	43
ENINVILOGO	96	100	+ 4	5	-	1	1	+ 3	+ 4	+ 3	+ 1	43
HAILAGO	119	116	- 3	4	-	2	6	- 4	- 3	- 4	+ 1	42
LAUNUMU	149	155	+ 6	3	2	-	1	+ 4	+ 6	+ 4	+ 2	49
MADILOGO	57	67	+ 10	6	8	-	4	+ 10	+ 10	+ 10	0	24
MANUMU	115	127	+ 12	1	28	3	17	+ 9	+ 12	+ 9	+ 3	12
NADINUMU	102	108	+ 6	3	4	2	1	+ 4	+ 6	+ 4	+ 2	34
NAORO *	254	218	- 36	14	1	1	51	- 37	- 36	- 37	+ 1	35
SAMOLI	132	134	+ 2	4	1	2	2	+ 1	+ 2	+ 1	+ 1	59
UBERI	47	52	+ 5	5	-	1	-	+ 4	+ 5	+ 4	+ 1	-
VADULOGO	84	87	+ 3	1	-	1	-	0	+ 3	0	+ 3	26
TOTALS	2060	2128	+ 68	87	93	29	107	+ 44	+ 68	+ 44	+ 24	592

* AGURO - New village - Previously Part of NAORO.

C. LEADERSHIP

Attached is a list denoting the leaders in each village and their particulars.

2. Most villagers are suspicious of accepting a young, educated man with new ideas as a leader. They appear content with their old way of life and care must be taken in bringing about changeovers and new ideas.

V.L.C.E	NAME	TYPE OF STATUS US	Background	Age	Education	Present & Previous Employment	Extent of Influence	Gen. attitude towards 1. Progress 2. Development 3. Administration
Badinumu	HELOA KAVA	Hereditary	4 Generation leader	53	NIL	Works in own gardens	Full Control	1. All satisfied with the old ways
Badinumu	OTEVE NOHOMA	— " —	Village elder	51	— " —	— ; —	Fair Amount.	2. All suspicious of accepting anything new
Bonidi	MAIRU OULAI	— " —	— " —	42	— " —	— " —	Full Control	3. All very Pro-Administration
Dubi	AITAI HABONO	— " —	V. Councillor	45	— " —	— " —	Complete	
Dubi	ADAI BERUVE	— " —	Worked on ships	42	— " —	— " —	Fair	
Efogi (Lauumu)	UBUI BABILA	— " —	23 YRS. Constable	49	— " —	Still Constable & Gardener. Owns a house	Full Control	
Efogi (Badianumu)	OMI MAI	— " —	3 YRS Constable	34	— " —	— " —	Fair Amount	
Eniviloga	EGHOMI LUATO	— " —	Post Village Elder	60	— " —	Gardener	Fair	
Hailoso	BAEKA OHAMI	— " —	— " —	62	— " —	Works in Gardens	Complete	
Kagi (EGURU)	SIGALE EMUI	— " —	4 Generation Leader Councillor	56	— " —	Councillor & Gardens	Fair Amount	
Kagi (Samli)	MAILINA MILIA	— " —	Village Elder	66	— " —	Large Gardens	Full Control	
Madiloga	VOGISA LARUVI	— " —	Lifetime in Village	64	— " —	Works in Gardens	Undisputed Authority	
Manari (Emoia)	VELEMY BOLEDE	— " —	19 YRS Councillor	41	— " —	Still Cor. & Gardens	Ascertains Control	
Manari (Vaduloga)	VAOLE BOKOI	— " —	19 YRS. V/C	48	— " —	Still V/C & Gardens	Controls all People.	
Manari (Vasiri)	DAKUVE DAKUVE	— " —	Lifetime in Village	36	ST. 2.	In charge of airstrip & gardens	Controls his clan.	
Manumu	LOGAMI LAI	— " —	V/Cor. 4 YRS on Plantation. Strong char.	36	NIL	Gardens	Complete.	
Manumu	MAIKIKI DAMORO	Acquired	Gardener	40	— " —	— " —	— " —	
Nadenumu	ATIVE SOBORO	— " —	Village Elder	52	— " —	Large Gardens	Little	
Nadenumu	OVELA IVAKA	Hereditary	— " —	50	— " —	Gardens	Fair Amount	

P.T.O

Village	Name	Type of Status	Background	Age	Education	Present or Previous Employment	Extent of Influence	Gen. attitude towards progress development administration
Naoro (Biogovaha)	EBI CANAVE	Acquired	Lifetime in Village	54	NIL	Gardens	People follow his decisions	AS PER PREVIOUS
Naoro (Balev.ogo)	ENEVE ORIGI	Acquired	V/C since 1944	54	NIL	V.C. in village	Controls his chain with authority	
Naoro (Balev.ogo)	SISIVA MINAMIA	Hereditary	Lifetime in Village	56	NIL	Gardens	OLD-Strong Authority	

D. LAND TENURE AND USE

Mr. Vanderkuip is no longer residing in this Census Division.

E. LITERACY

The low standard of literacy in this Division can be attributed to the attached figures. When one refers to the fact that of the total number of children living in the area only 19% are receiving very basic elementary education and this through missionary efforts only.

a.
c.

SCHOOLS

VILLAGE	STANDARD TAUGHT	IS ENGLISH TAUGHT?	STUDENTS							
			STD. 1		STD. 2		STD. 3		STD. 4	
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
BODINUMU	STD. 1	YES	18	1						
EFOGI	STD. 1	YES	18	8						
MANALOGO (S.D.A. Sch. for Mt. K.)	STD. 1,2,3	YES	18	9	6	6	30	5		
NAORO	STD. 1	YES	8	14						
			62	32	6	6	30	5		

b. LITERATE SEMI-LITERATE

VILLAGE	NAME	LITERATE		SEMI-LITERATE	
		LINGUA FRANCA	ENGLISH	LINGUA FRANCA	ENGLISH
BODINUMU	KAOKA WAVINE	✓	✓		
	OBU NIBELI			✓	✓
	LIBAMA OTEVE			✓	✓
BORIDI	FAVOVI BUBO			✓	✓
	FALULU DAUVE			✓	✓
	VARITO ADAI			✓	✓
DUBI	JOHN ETE			✓	✓
	EVI LEVOLO V.C.			✓	✓
EFOGI	BANA GIGINA			✓	✓
	MOIFI GALA			✓	✓
ELOLOGO	VELO VENANA			✓	PIDGIN
ENINVILOGO	KAKAI HABEBE			✓	✓
HAILOGO	WINI VENUDI			✓	✓
KAGI	GEWA LAULA			✓	✓
	KEN SIBONA			✓	✓
	GUINE BETER (F)	✓	✓		
MANARI	DAGIRI ALAI			✓	✓
	DAKUVE DAKUVE			✓	✓
MANUMU	BAGOI AUBI	✓	✓		
	KENI BABEI	✓	✓		
	SAM BABEI			✓	✓
	SEINI BABEI			✓	✓
NADINUMU	SUVARA MOIA			✓	✓
	WAVELA SIGA			✓	✓
	GOMOLO GOBERI (F)	✓	✓		
NAORO	BOYO VARAHI			✓	✓

C. HIGHER EDUCATION ACHIEVED

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>NAME</u>	<u>EDUCATION ACHIEVED</u>
BORIDI	LEO OKIKO	STD. 6
	SINORI ARAVI	5
EFOGI	TOLINI GOIVE (F)	5
	VAGILA OUBI	6
	LALUI LOMA	5
	VAGAI NUNUVE	6
	NANAPA VAELA	6
	EBI BOKOI	5
	IDIA OUBUI	6
	OAGI UGELA	6
	KELABU DOVAKA	6
	ADAI LOVE	6
ELOLOGO	HARRY LAONI	5
HAILOGO	SELEVE ELUTU	6
MADILOGO	GUINE BETER (F)	5
MANARI	DAGIRI ALAI	5
	KIA NIBABA	5
	MOSES MADO	5
	JOI BOLONI (F)	FORM 3
	GOMOLO GOBERI (F)	STD. 6
NAORO		

N.B. ENINVILOGO - Villagers have good education but leave for work elsewhere.

d. STUDENTS RECEIVING "HIGHER" EDUCATION ELSEWHERE

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>NAME</u>	<u>SCHOOL ATTENDING</u>	<u>LEVEL REACHED</u>
BODINUMU	BALAU AUVAVE	CABAUFA H/S GOROKA (SDA)	FORM 4
	VERTU AUVAVE	LAE H/S	4
EFOGI	ABOKI UBUI	BIBLE SCHOOL GOROKA (SDA)	STD. 6
	NOU BATIA	P.M. TECH. SCHOOL (CARPENTRY)	6
	MELI MOIA (F)	CROSBORN SCHOOL HOHOLA	6
	OIA MOIA	"	6
	TISOVE GALA	"	6
ELOLOGO	OEVI SEMUNE	S.D.A. M/S RABAU	FORM 3
	PITY MOIA	CABAUFA H/S GOROKA (SDA)	1
ENINVILOGO	GLEN KAKAI	KOKI H/S	1
	WILLIAM KAKAI	BAUTAMA PORT MORESBY	STD. 6
HAILOGO	NOAVE VENUDI	S.D.A. SCHOOL FIJI	FORM 6
KAGI	ELKAN ALUKI	CATHOLIC MISSION SCHOOL HOHOLA	STD. 6
	CHARLIE MOGONI	BOROKO H/S	FORM 1
MADILOGO	ADAI VELO	S.D.A. M/S BOOTLESS BAY	STD. 6
	VAEAGA MAVIVE	"	STD. 6
MANARI	SORI BORONI	CABAUFA H/S GOROKA (SDA)	FORM 1
NADINUMU	NOGO OPULU	IDUABADA TECH. SCHOOL P.M.	1
	OVEVE ATIVE	CROSBORN SCHOOL HOHOLA	1
NAORO	DIVURA KIBIDI	CABAUFA H/S GOROKA (SDA)	3

B. NUMBER OF RADIO RECEIVERS IN CENSUS DIVISION

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>NUMBER</u>
BODINUMU	3
EFOGI	7
EGURU	3
HAILOGO	1
MANARI	7
MANUMU	6
NADINUMU	2
NAORO	2

F. STANDARD OF LIVING

There are no community centres or such organizations as Red Cross, Guides or Scouts.

2. The people, especially the young, are keen on sports, namely Rugby, Basketball and Soccer.

G. NON-INDIGINES

As Mr. A. Vanderkuip is no longer resident at Naoro there are no Europeans living in the Census Division.

2. Mr. Radar, an American linguistic expert from Goroka spends about three (3) months of the year at Efogi doing language research. He has an excellent house, with tin roof and all mod cons built on land leased from the village. He often brings his family with him and is well respected by all villagers.

H. COMMUNICATIONS

Contact between villages is by foot along the Kokoda Trail primarily and lesser tracks adjoining which are not in very good condition - most being overgrown and covered with debris.

2. The only immediate contact with Port Moresby is via a radio transmitter held at Efofi D.A.S.F. station.

3. Aerial Tours Pty. Ltd. conduct flights to the five (5) aerodromes of MANUMU, KAGI, EFOFI, MANARI and NAORO, every Sunday with occasional flights on Thursdays. Apart from walking, this is the only form of transport these people have available for themselves and produce to Port Moresby. Considering passenger fares and cartage costs the opening of a road to this area only forty (40) miles from Port Moresby would break down all communication barriers and so encourage the people to increased production of crops.

I. TECHNICAL AND CLERICAL SKILLS

None of the current population has any sort of technical or clerical training.

2. The S.D.A. Pastors are the only people who could be said to be capable of handling any clerical work. Coupled with these would be the two (2) Aid Post Orderlies and the D.A.S.F. representative at EFOGI.

J. THE STAGE OF POLITICAL EDUCATION

Attitudes and understanding of Government and politics has not changed to the previous report. However, to determine the actual knowledge of some factors of the political scene, a questionnaire prepared by the District Political Education Officer was given to the people.

2. The questionnaire was an excellent idea although the questions themselves were not entirely suited to the Mt. Koiari region. They tended to be way over the heads of the villagers and the results obtained can only be regarded as rough indications. The standard reply was "how should we know if no-one has taught us" and each question became the basis for discussion.

3. Future questionnaires must avoid the double-barreled questions as in Nos. 1 and 2. Question 4 was pointless as the region is not a tax zone. The people do not pay taxes as five (5) years ago, taxes totalling \$600.00 were collected by Mr. T. Martin P.O., who told the people that most of this was going to the people in New Guinea. This disturbed the people as they never saw any return for their taxes.

4. The elders also put forth that due to the lack of contact with Europeans, they have not had the chance to learn about politics and the way the Government works for them.

5. The questions put forth were as follows:-

Quest. 1 What is the difference between the Council and the Government?

Quest. 2 What is the difference between a Member and a Minister from the House of Assembly?

Eight (8) villages had no idea while only 5% and 8% of the groups in the other two (2) villages had any idea.

Quest. 3 Why do we have a National Flag?

The answer to this was assisted by the fact that we had posted National Day posters on the rest houses prior to conducting discussions. Five (5) of the ten (10) villages gave a 100% result while the other five (5) could not supply any answer.

Quest. 4 Why do we pay taxes?

This question irrelevant to this area.

6. Even though the first two (2) questions were broken up to make four (4) a minimum result was obtained. All questions by the group were answered as the discussions continued and the correct answer was given after each question had been passed and talked about. A difficult questionnaire, but through which it has been seen the lack of political knowledge in this Division and the need for a prolonged political education patrol.

* Typographical error - Quest. 1 Paragraph omitted.

Working on a basis of ten (10) villages, seven (7) were unable to give any answer while the other three (3) gave an answer that comprised 25%, 33% and 55% of the group being questioned.

K. THE ECONOMY OF THE AREA

There has been little change in fruit and vegetable production, trade stores, bank accounts and cottage industries since reporting by previous patrols.

2. D.A.S.F. activity in the region regarding coffee and in particular the development of a cattle industry has been greatly intensified as the following show:-

a. COFFEE - Due to the drop in world coffee prices and an enthusiastic response to the establishment of a cattle industry, coffee production in 1971 (relative to previous harvests) has remained stable.

(ii) The 1972 coffee purchase realised a total of 10,793 lbs. of coffee at a total cost of \$1,496.78 (see Appendix B).

(iii) The latest figures available on the present coffee situation were obtained from D.A.S.F. 1971 coffee census, totals herewith (see Appendix C) -

Number of gardens in production	=	67
" neglected gardens	=	28
" fruit bearing trees	=	13,826
" immature trees	=	1,451

(iv) Tree counts in the neglected gardens were not conducted as the majority are non-productive, being either dead or dying. The gardens are not beyond repair as hard work and enthusiasm would soon put them right. However, the energies of the villagers are directed more towards the cattle projects and not coffee gardens.

(v) This year's harvest is expected to be somewhere in the region of 14,000 lbs.

b. CATTLE - The situation at present is that there are nine (9) operative projects, five (5) fenced ready for cattle and three (3) in the process of being cleared and fenced. By October 1972 there will be fourteen (14) operative projects with approximately 135 head of cattle (see Appendix D).

(vi) The Mt. Koiari region has excellent land and climate for cattle raising. It has been estimated that there is over 2,000 acres of suitable cattle pasture which, if developed and managed correctly, will hold between 1,800 - 2,000 head of cattle. Some projects are already running nearly one (1) steer equivalent to the acre.

(vii) Slaughtering facilities are not available in the area and the cattle are walked to Owers Corner. According to D.A.S.F. a slaughter floor situated at MANARI would be ideal but it will be five (5) years before there are sufficient cattle to warrant the cost.

(viii) Few cattle have been sold to date and a cash income for the project owners is not expected for two (2) or more years. Within five (5) years young stock will be purchased to establish new projects.

(ix) D.A.S.F. aim to conduct a school for the project owners every six (6) months probably at MANARI covering most aspects of cattle management.

(x) Full credit must be given to D.A.S.F. for establishing what is a prospering cattle industry and what will be, in the near future, an economic boon to the local inhabitants.

L. POSSIBILITIES OF EXPANBING THE ECONOMY

Economic expansion is inhibited by the problem of transportation of goods to market. Little can be done with the present air link to Port Moresby - a regular Sunday flight to all five (5) aerodromes (weather permitting) and a somewhat irregular Thursday flight. As freight charges, which are on the steep side in relation to goods transported, are not likely to decrease, the situation will remain the same.

2. The ~~only~~ alternative to air transport is that of a road. Investigations regarding suitable routes have been discussed with the A.D.C. of Port Moresby.

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station.....ELA BEACH.....Officer Compiling J.V. COPPINGER A.P.O.
 District.....CENTRAL.....Subdistrict.....PORT MORESBY
 Census Division.....MT. KOLIARI.....L.G. Council.....-

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

Subject:.....MEDICAL AID.....

A problem which I consider to be very serious exists in this Division. We visited every village in the Division and in each, bar KAGI and MANUMU where Aid Post Orderlies are resident, we conducted medical clinics.

2. The amount of sores and sickness prevailing was astonishing. Moreover many cases presented were hospital cases. For example a leg half eaten away by a gaping sore, small babies with fever and sickness, children with whole bodies a mass of weeping sores. These cases cannot be catered for by ourselves or the two (2) Aid Post Orderlies resident in the area.

3. As mentioned in my previous report, EB No. 8 of 1971/72, medical patrols should be carried out more frequently as great, difficult distances separate the villages in this Division. The mountainous region prevents the sick walking two (2) or three (3) days to an Aid Post.

4. When I told the people that certain cases needed hospital treatment and therefore should be carried to an airstrip and flown to Moresby, all had the same reply: "We haven't the money for the air fare!" As this question arose on my last patrol, I approached Mr. Waite, District Health Officer, who said the Health Dept. refused to accept responsibility for these cases in that they would not pay the air fares for them.

5. Who then is responsible for these people when hospital treatment is required? Without correct and necessary treatment 99% of these cases will ultimately end in death.

6. Will the Government or Health Department set aside a fund through which Patrol Officers and Aid Post Orderlies can issue warrants that can be used specifically to assist "bush" people in getting to and obtaining necessary hospital treatment?

Sgd FURTHER.....


Date 7. Further to this is the difficulty in Aid Post Orderlies conducting more frequent patrols. The A.P.Os. expect the people to carry the patrol boxes without payment. This is not a backward area and the people, having had a good deal of contact with Port Moresby, cannot be expected to carry for nothing.

SITUATION REPORT NO. 1 CONTINUED

SUBJECT: MEDICAL AID

8. As the A.P.Os, complain that their Department has not issued them with patrol advances for this purpose, can the Health Department be approached to do so?

9. As medical patrols are urgently required in this area NOW, can this matter be given priority?

Sgd:  A.P.O.

Date: 6 2/1 72

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station..... **ELA BEACH** Officer Compiling..... **J. COPPINGER**

District..... **CENTRAL** Subdistrict..... **PORT MORESBY**

Census Division..... **MOUNTAIN KOIARI** L.G. Council..... **—**

Subject:..... **MEDICAL AID**

Subdistrict Office **Ela Beach**Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received

.....**6th September 1972**.....

The unsatisfactory nature of health services and facilities is clearly stated in this report.

2. There is provision for P.H.D. to pay air fares for cases requiring hospitalisation but the system does not work. District Health Office found that people were getting free rides to Moresby, claiming to be hospital cases, so an arrangement was made with Aerial Tours for pilots to accept only obviously genuine cases with an accompanying report from an Aid Post Orderly. But this too has fallen through.

3. The problem of Orderlies not being able to obtain carriers need not exist. The District Health Officer has suggested that they do quick trips to one village at a time, carrying gear in a rucksack, instead of mounting full patrols of the whole area. However, neither the idea nor the rucksacks have yet reached the Orderlies.

4. More preventative action and early treatment in the village is needed, as it seems that many patients should be allowed to deteriorate to hospitalisation level. This means greater mobility of Orderlies, more health education, simple wards at Aid Posts for keeping more serious cases under supervision, and someone from each village (e.g. V.C. or sorcerer) with basic training in the gentle art of dabbing gentian violet.

ACTION TAKEN

5. I suggest this matter be taken on at a higher level as action by this office alone is regrettably not enough to force any improvements in the health services.

Action Taken:

Sgd..... *J. Coppinger* a/ADCDate..... **13th October, 1972.**

District Office

Assessment District Commissioner

Date Received

.....
Mt. Koari is not a difficult ^{area} ~~mountain~~ to patrol and ^{has} would appear to be ~~no~~ ~~a valuable~~ excuse for First Aid Orderlies not to get around to visit the Villages. The matter will be taken up with the District Health Officer in get another effort to improve Health Services to these people.

The whole question of the movement of sick people to hospital as a charge against Government funds is a vexatious one so raised at the last Meeting of the D.A.C. and referred to the District Health Officer in an effort to arrive at some solution.

Action Taken:

Sgd. *K. Salwan*
Date

Headquarters

Date Received

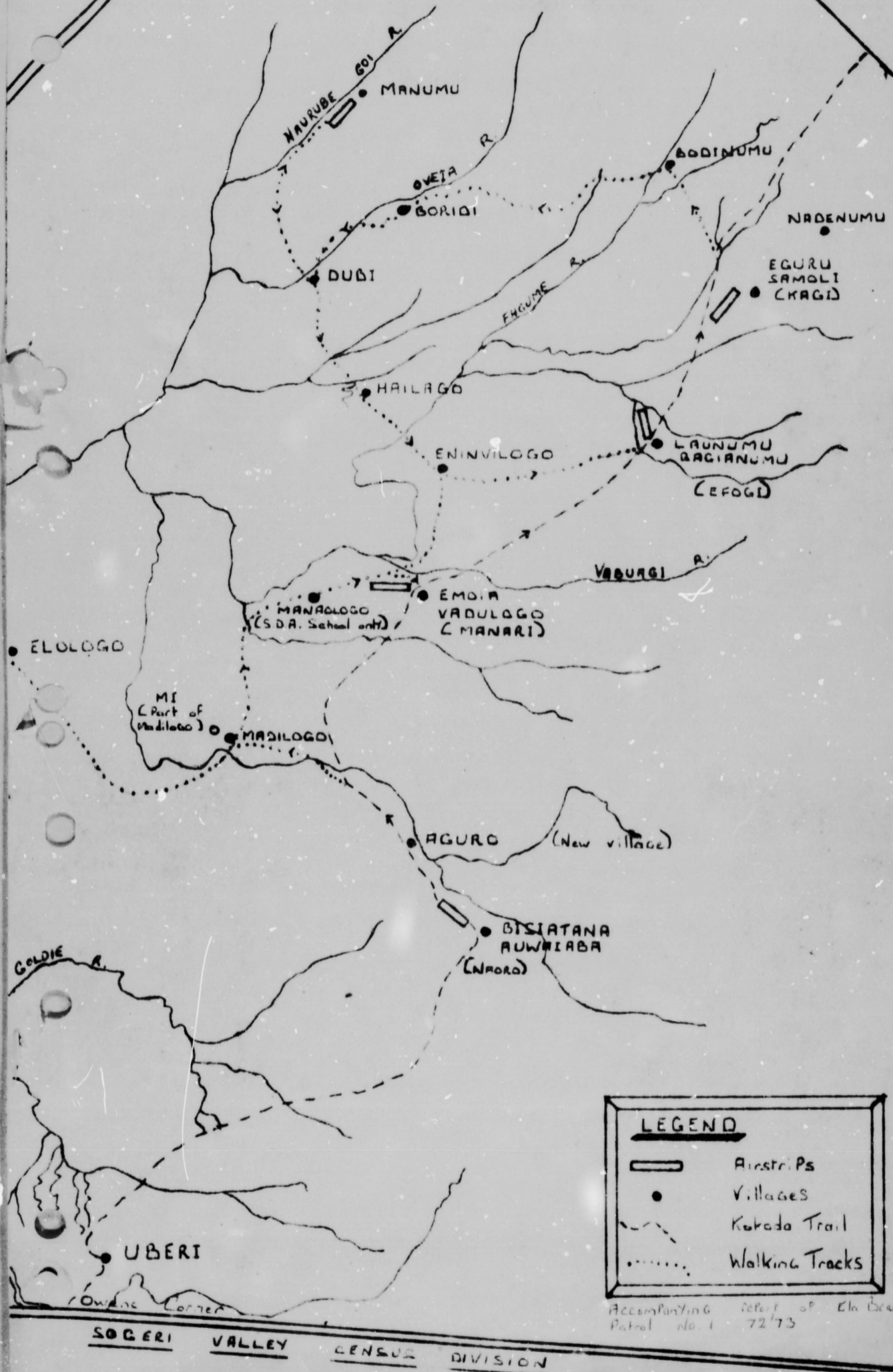
Forwarded.....Section

Project Officer.....
Date.....

VANAPA
RIVER
CENSUS
DIVISION

MOUNTAIN KOIARI
CENSUS DIVISION

NORTHERN
DISTRICT



LEGEND

- Airstr. Ps
- Villages
- - - Kibada Trail
- Walking Tracks

Accompanying report of Eln Beach
Patrol no. 1 72/73

SOGERI VALLEY CENSUS DIVISION

APPENDICES INDEX

- APPENDIX A - VILLAGE HYGIENE PROJECT MANUMU
APPENDIX B - COFFEE PURCHASE 1971
APPENDIX C - D.A.S.F. 1971 COFFEE CENSUS
APPENDIX D - MT. KOIARI CATTLE PROJECTS

VILLAGE HYGIENE PROJECT

MANUMLI



LEGEND

- ☒ NEW HOUSES
- OLD LATRINES
- ☒ OLD LATRINES BEING DEMOLISHED
- NEW LATRINES
- ☒ RUMBLE PYS FILLED IN

AFD'S HOUSE

AIR POST

REST HOUSE

100 METERS

APPENDIX B

COFFEE PURCHASE 1971

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>QUANTITY</u> <u>LEB.</u>
EFOGI	351
LAUNUMU	678
KAGI	1011
BODINUMU	447
NADINUMU	31
ENINVILOGO	335
BORIDI	3431
HAILCOGO	1604
MANUMU	2905
	<u>TOTAL:- 10,793 lbs.</u>

COFFEE PURCHASED - \$1,496.78¢

APPENDIX C

D.A.S.F. 1971 COFFEE CENSUS

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>NUMBER OF GARDENS</u>	<u>NEGLECTED GARDENS</u>	<u>BEARING TREES</u>	<u>NON-BEARING TREES</u>
EFOGI	2	7	1486	NIL
LAUNUMU	1	-	1051	NIL
KAGI	4	12	1714	NIL
NADINUMU	3	1	1153	NIL
BODINUMU	11	2	1153	375
BORIDI	10	2	1903	109
MANUMU	18	2	3671	NIL
MANARI	3	-	229	112
HAILOGO	4	1	676	796
ENINVILOGO	3	1	790	59
<u>TOTALS</u>	67	28	13,826	1,451

APPENDIX D

<u>OWNER</u>	<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>PROJECT STOCKED</u>	<u>DEVEL. BANK LOANS</u>	<u>COWS</u>	<u>BULLS</u>	<u>HEIFERS</u>	<u>CALVES</u>	<u>GENERAL COMMENTS</u>
INIVE MADO	AGURO	1968	3RD D.B. LOAN \$2,000	8	1	13	3	Inive was a stockman at Sogeri for 6 years and attended D.A.S.F. cattle school in 1971 - keen & hard working entrepreneur of the region.
SOBI KAREMI	AGURO	1969	2ND D.B. LOAN \$700	4		4	3	Sobi's eldest son worked for 3 years as Stock Inspector at Sogeri and attended D.A.S.F. cattle school - lethargic and needs continual prodding.
TAHOTI BOREBIE	MANARI	1969	2ND D.B. LOAN \$2,000	4	1	13	3	Some experience as stockman and attended D.A.S.F. cattle school in 1971. Tahoti aims to extend the project over much of the garden land and have a cash economy.
MINIMA FARFAI	MANARI	1971	1ST D.B. LOAN \$1,500				9	Little knowledge of cattle - gets advice from Tahoti - clan members do a lot of work - more effort needed.
SOSOI MAENA	MADILOGO	1971	2ND D.B. LOAN \$1,000	2	1	10		Little knowledge of cattle but heeds advice - has natural ability.
NENEVE HURUGI	NAORO	1971	1ST D.B. LOAN PAID OFF REFUSED 2ND BY D.A.S.F.	3			1	Lack of interest shown and doesn't heed advice - D.A.S.F. not happy with him - has the ability to do very well.
DOGUA MINI	NAORO	March 1972	1ST B.B. LOAN \$650				6	Attended D.A.S.F. cattle school - little early to judge although shows interest.
GUGUI SAHELL	BORIDI	March 1972	1ST D.B. LOAN \$650				6	Helper attended D.A.S.F. cattle school - very keen and acts on advice - D.A.S.F. expect an excellent project to develop.
OMI LULUI	EFOGI	March 1972	1ST D.B. LOAN \$650				6	Is assisted by clan and D.A.S.F. officer residing in Efogi - Omi is keen and acts on advice.

APPENDIX D CONTINUED.

<u>OWNER</u>	<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>PROJECT TO BE STOCKED</u>	<u>DEVEL. BANK LOANS</u>	<u>GENERAL COMMENTS</u>
PETER DAHORC	MANUMU	Oct. 1972 6 Heifers	Approx. \$800	Attended D.A.S.F. School in 1971 - has the land and ability to have the largest project of the region.
ESEUI HADI	MANUMU	"	"	To attend D.A.S.F. School in the future - is expanding and planting new pastures.
OU DA YAMA	DUBI	"	"	To attend D.A.S.F. School - is clearing new land.
OBO NEBELI	BODIHUMU	"	"	To attend D.A.S.F. School.
GUIA KERIA	MANARI	"	"	Mature and keen to establish a good project - to attend D.A.S.F. school.

ble

PATROL REPORT

Report number: 3 of 1972/73
 District: Central
 Patrol conducted by: A. GUMASA P.O.
 Area patrolled: KANODIA - KAIRUKU S/D
 Duration of patrol: 2 days
 Last D.D.A. patrol: -
 Last O.L.G. patrol: -
 Map reference: 2 sketch maps att.

Objects of patrol: Land Problem - Hiritano Highway
 Station: Ela Beach
 Subdistrict: Port Moresby
 Designation: Sub-District Office, Ela Beach
 Personnel accompanying: Transport driver only
 Number of days: 2 days
 Total population of area:
 Council area:
 House of Assembly Electorate:

The District Commissioner,
 Central District,
 Port Moresby.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios To ,	()
Patrol Instructions,	()
The Report and my comments,	(*)
Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	()
Situation Reports No's 1— ,	(*)
Patrol map,	(*)

DATE: / 19 .

C. V. Single
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
 Department of the Administrator,
 Division of District Administration,
 KONEDOBUBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	()
Situation Report No's. 1—	()
.....	()
.....	()

District Headquarters assessment of
 Patrol & Report.....

Above average ✓
 Average
 Below average

Date: /19 .

R. T. Galloway
 District Commissioner



67-2-1

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR
P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference... 67-1-8
If calling ask for
Mr.....

In Reply
Please Quote
No.



31st January, 1973

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 3 - 72/73.

Reference your 67-2-1 of the 23rd November, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 and 2 arising out of the above patrol of the KAIRUKU Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. A. Gumasa, Patrol Officer.

Situation Reports should be forwarded in duplicate. Your assessment of the report was not endorsed on the Patrol Report cover - would you please advise.

S. J. PEARSELL
S. J. PEARSALL
a/Secretary

S/C.

D. C.'s assessment of Above Average
entered on H.Q. Copies by Telephon Wiltshire/Sing &.

Pls ~~also~~ endorse our copies

Done by
B. 1/2

S/C

Copy to sub-District, please, for inf.

Sent. JM 8/2

67-2-1

District Office
P.O. Box 776
PORT MCHESBY.

23rd November, 1972.

The Secretary
Department of the Administrator
Division of District Administration
P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU.

PATROL REPORT - 3/72/73-KANGSIA-KAIRUKU

1. Attached please find copy Patrol Report No. 3 and Situation Reports Nos 1 and 2.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
District Commissioner, C.D.

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station..... Port Moresby Officer Compiling..... A. Gunasa P.O.

District..... Central Subdistrict..... Fairuku

Census Division..... L.G. Council..... ~~Port Moresby~~ Fairuku

Subject:..... HIRITANO HIGHWAY

Subdistrict Office

Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received 8th August 1972

I am glad to see that people have realised the long term value of a road to them.

Para 8 Sitrep. 1

PATROL REPORT COMMENT

It is my experience that when people take issue over slightly petty and rather illogical arguments, the reason is practically always that someone had failed in courtesy by doing something without asking the right person's consent.

Action Taken:

C.V. Single *CSW*

Sgd. C.V. Single A.D.C.

Date..... 15th August, 1972.

District Office

Assessment District Commissioner

Date Received

Situation Report No. 1

This information has been passed to the District Office of Lands who is currently examining the whole question of land, land ownership and possible problems within the Gully Reach area in general and in particular in connection with native owned land affected by the HIRATANO Highway.

Situation Report No. 2

The NARA and GABADI census divisions are routinely patrolled from BEREINA. Mainly consisting of inland villages with little or no economic potential due to the hitherto isolation. It is hoped that the opening of the HIRATANO Highway will, by providing these people with access to market lead to an overall improvement to their economic position.

Action Taken:

Sgd.....

Date.....

Headquarters

Date Received

Forwarded.....Section

Project Officer.....

Date.....

PORT MORESBY.....Subdistrict HQ
Patrol Post

.....

District Commissioner,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL NO. 3 OF 1972/73

I have to advise the following information in
respect of the above patrol:

Patrolling Officer: A. GULABA

Patrol to: KANOSIA (KAIRUKU S/D)

Purpose: HIRITANO HIGHWAY (LAND PROBLEMS)

Commenced: 27th July

Completed: 28th July 1972

Any preliminary
comments:

Not enough patrols go through Gabadi area from Bereina

G. J. Pirle.....
(Name)

Assistant District Commissioner.

Officer-in-Charge.

NB This advice to be forwarded to District HQ
immediately officer concludes his patrol.

PATROL REPORT No. 3 of 1972/73

Station..... Ela Beach Officer Compiling..... A. Gumasa P.O.
District..... Central Subdistrict..... port Moresby
Cencus Division..... Gabadi - Kairuku L.G. Council..... Kairuku

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

HIRITANO HIGHWAY - LAND PROBLEM

The land owners really showed that they wanted very much to have the road through. They don't like to hear anything more about stopping the road. People are, however, very much against Aroana Manager having store and petrol pumps, specially on native land.

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station Ela Beach Officer Compiling A. Gumasa P.O.
 District Central Subdistrict Port Moresby
 Census Division Gabadi, Kairuku S/D L.G. Council Kairuku

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

Subject: HIRITANO HIGHWAY - LAND PROBLEMS

This was a special patrol to Gabadi in Kairuku Sub-District for the above subject.

2. On my first day, 27th July, I went around to all the villages in the area telling them about my trip to the area and why I was out there.

3. The villages that I visited that day were as follows:- Koupuana, Ukaukana, Keveona, Magabaira, Pinu and Ageuaira, which can be located on the attached map.

4. I spent the night at Magabaira village rest house which is the only rest house you will find in the whole Census Division.

5. My second day, 28th July, at 0800 hours, I went out to Keveona village where all the land owners and representatives from each village waited for me for discussion on the matter.

6. These are the names of the representatives and land owners from each village except Pinu which is done separately because the village is fairly big and extends nearly a half of a mile.

Magabaira village - Ovia Nou (Pastor)
 Boi'i Boi'i
 Rova Bea

Keveona village Rauka Ovia (Councillor) Sae Aiva
 Naime Ovia Naime Naime
 Ao Ao (1) Inai Sai'i (F)
 Ao Ao (2) (Pastor) Karuka Harai
 Naime Vauro Une Niu

Sgd:..... Ukaukana village Kere Aro (Councillor)
 Pere Boera (L.G. Committee)
 Boio Mea (L.G. Committee)

Date:.....

.../2

6 cont.

Koupuana village - Boio Ao (Councillor)
 Ao Ao Rei
 Adava Inara
 Sara Kwina
 Ubama Bawaubamau

7. The people mentioned above all gathered at Keueona village and had a discussion on the problem mentioned.

8. The story went on that it was the Councillors from Keueona who took some people to Lands Department and tried to put in for the following points:-

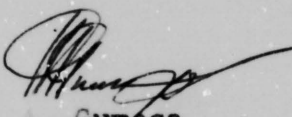
- (a) Common boundaries of the native land
- (b) Payment of gravel royalties of which about 8,000 cu yds taken etc.
- (c) Damages made to some gardens
- (d) The main one was to stop the Manager of Aroana Plantation not to put up the trade store and service station on the native-owned land.

9. They said they didn't say anything about stopping the road through the native land. They said that why they should stop an important thing which will bring them an easy life in the near future. The people said that they really wanted the road to go through, if any claims they will be done after everything is finished.

10. After I finished with the people I went out to Pinu village. The people really hate my words of stopping the road through the area. They all said that they really wanted the road and nothing more.

11. Important - the result came out after all that 100% of the people want the road to go through and no more words of that kind to come in to their presence.

12. Some people said that they didn't know if there were any payments for roads going through native land. They have never claimed things like it before. Claims of any sort will be done after everything goes smoothly.


 A. Gumasa
Patrol Officer

SITUATION REPORT No. 2

Station Ela Beach..... Officer Compiling A. Gumasa P.O......
 District Central..... Subdistrict Port Moresby.....
 Census Division Gabadi - Kairuku..... L.G. Council Kairuku.....

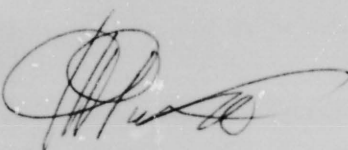
(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

Subject: PATROLS AND VILLAGE STATE.

There are no very many patrols going through this area. The sanitation is not good, the villages are very dirty with rubbish everywhere. There are no rest houses in the area except the one that I saw at Magabaira which is about to fall down. The pastors of the villages told me that these people never listen to anybody but play cards nearly 24 hours a day.


 Sgd: A. Gumasa P.O......

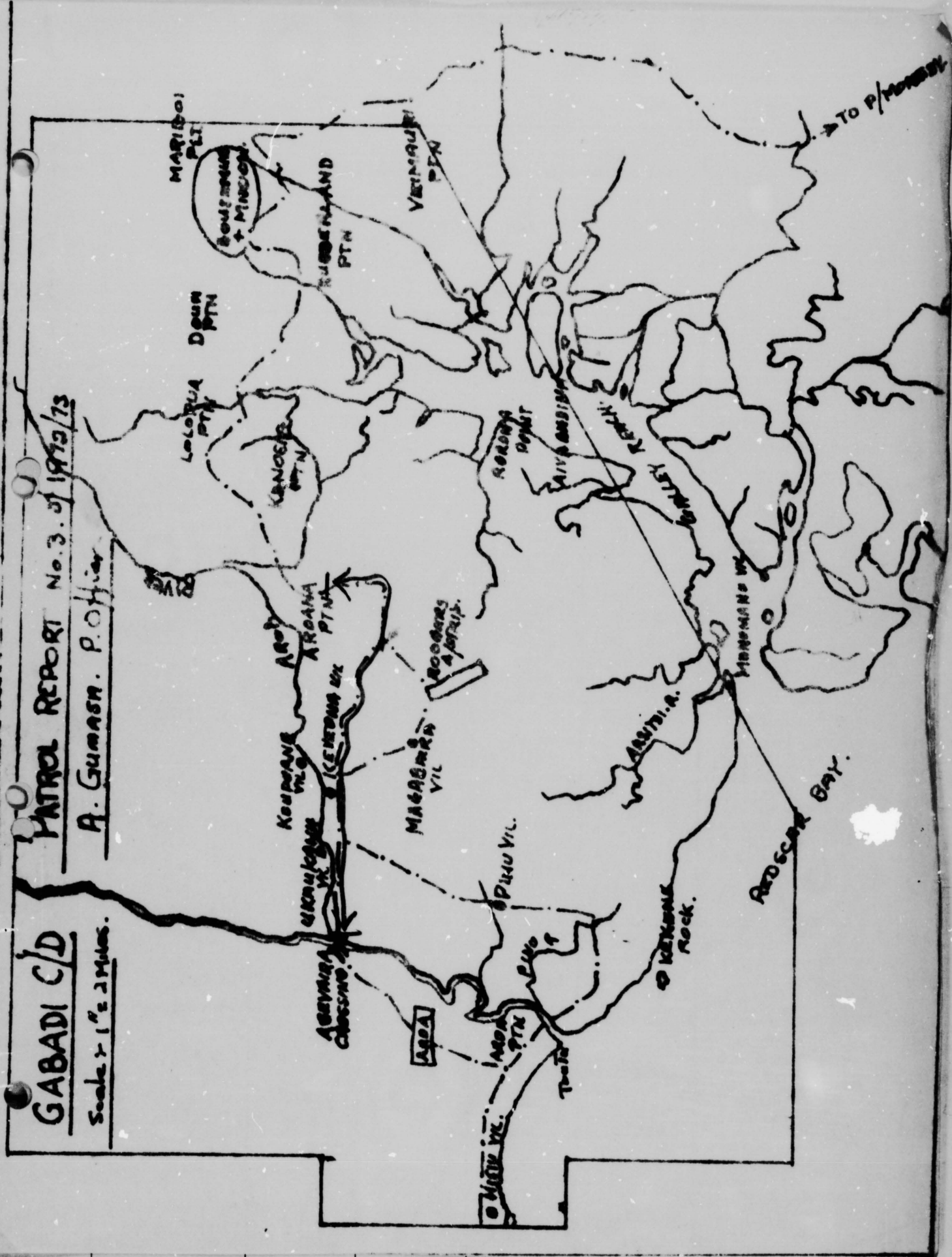
Date: 15th August 1972.....

GABADI C/D

Scale 1" = 2 Miles.

PATROL REPORT No. 3 of 1973/73

A. Gumasn. P. Officer



PR

District Office

67-2-1

PATROL REPORT

Report number: 2 of 1972/73
 District: Central
 Patrol conducted by: C.J. Nicholson
 Area patrolled: Sogeri Valley
 Duration of patrol:
 Last D.D.A. patrol: 15 of 71/72
 Last O.L.G. patrol: -
 Map reference: -

Objects of patrol: Census
 Station: Ela Beach
 Subdistrict: Port Moresby
 Designation: Patrol Officer
 Personnel accompanying: Nil
 Number of days: 51
 Total population of area: 1762
 Council area: Hiri L.G.C.
 House of Assembly Electorate: Kairuku-Hiri



The District Commissioner,
 Central District,
 Port Moresby.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 1 To 6 ,	(*)	- -
Patrol Instructions,	()	- -
The Report and my comments,	(*)	- -
Area study,	()	- -
Updating of area study,	()	- -
Situation Reports No's 1- ,	()	- -
Patrol map,	()	- -

DATE: 16 / 7 1973 .

C.V. Single
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
 Department of the Administrator,
 Division of District Administration,
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	()	- -
Updating of area study,	()	- -
Situation Report No's. 1-	()	- -
.....	()	- -
.....	()	- -
District Headquarters assessment of	Above average	- -
Patrol & Report.....	Average	- -
	Below average	- -

Date: / / 19 .

.....
 District Commissioner

POPULATION

Date of Census	Village	TOTALS (Excluding Absentees)				ABSENTEES (Resident outside Electorate)				Grand Total
		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		
		M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	
23-8-72	BODA (Beriadabu)	10	3	11	11	-	-	7	2	44
11-1-73	DOE	30	40	42	37	6	4	13	8	180
23-8-72	FAKONAMA	36	26	23	27	2	3	5	2	124
3-8-72	FULIMUTI	7	5	10	6	1	1	2	1	33
26-7-72	GUBABEGAI (Osabeai)	19	13	20	16	2	1	5	3	79
29-8-72	GURUMUNUMU	16	13	23	22	1	-	2	1	78
9-8-72	IANABEWAI	24	14	18	17	4	-	3	1	77
9-8-72	KALAKADABU	12	10	12	7	-	-	-	-	41
19-9-72	KAILAKINUMU	25	32	30	33	9	7	15	9	160
10-1-73	LUBURU	12	12	19	13	-	-	1	-	57
9-8-72	MANURINUMU	10	9	26	17	4	5	12	6	89
24-7-72	MESIME	12	9	17	15	-	-	-	-	53
14-9-72	OGOTANA	33	51	42	35	5	4	14	8	192
1-8-72	VAIAGAI	11	9	22	17	-	-	6	-	65
16-8-72	VESILOGO	44	48	43	39	-	6	10	6	196
7-9-72	WAHONADADA	72	44	84	79	6	1	7	1	294
	TOTALS	373	338	442	391	36	32	102	46	1762

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

27th September 1973
36-2-1 (6)/95-2-1
R.W. Blaikie
Principal Officer
(Lands)
67-2-1

SIRINUMU DAM

I refer to Mr. Nicholson's report on Port Moresby Patrol
No. 2/1972-73.

I forwarded the relevant section dealing with the Siri-
numu Dam to the Electricity Commission and attach a copy
of the Commissioner's comments.

I will take up with the Commission a number of the points
raised and will attempt to get something more specific on
their problems with the Department of Agriculture. I will
keep you advised.

WR
W.P. RYAN
a/Secretary



67-2-1.

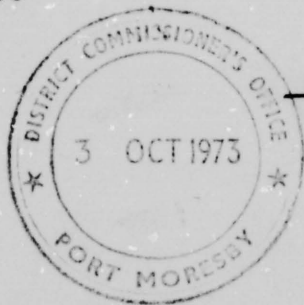
DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN
TELEPHONE: 44601
LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621
CABINET DIVISION 43081

P.O. BOX 2396
KONEDOBU,
PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

Date: 27th September 1973
Our Reference: 36-2-1 (6)/95-2-1
Action Officer: R.W. Blaikie
Designation: Principal Officer
(Lands)
Your Reference: 67-2-1
Date:



lost

SIRINUMU DAM

I refer to Mr. Nicholson's report on Port Moresby Patrol No. 2/19/2-73.

I forwarded the relevant section dealing with the Sirinumu Dam to the Electricity Commission and attach a copy of the Commissioner's comments.

I will take up with the Commission a number of the points raised and will attempt to get something more specific on their problems with the Department of Agriculture. I will keep you advised.

W.P. Ryan
W.P. RYAN
a/Secretary

*S/C. Pls show Charlie N. & ask for a consultation. We should plan to take some action within 1-2 days. 2. 11/10
Seen CSN 8/10.*

*DC pls see for inf.
D.
11/10*

COMMISSIONER

P. O. Electric Commission,
P. O. Box 1105,
Boro, PNG.

E83-4-3

17th September, 1973.

Mr. W.P. Ryan,
A/Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister
and Development Administration,
P.O. Box 2396,
KONEDOBU.

Dear Mr. Ryan,

Thank you very much for your letter dated 7th September, 1973, regarding the report by Patrol Officer Nicholson, covering the patrol of the Sogeri Plateau.

May I say first that practically everything mentioned in the report we know of and has from time to time been brought to our attention. However, when Sirinumu Dam and the land required to be inundated was first purchased, the Commission did not exist, neither was there the experience and perhaps expertise in Hydro Electric Development within the various Departments undertaking this work who at that time could have foreseen the difficulties of not closely associating the project with the people that lost their land.

Back in 1963, when the Commission became a Commission, a number of officers who came to form its initial staff, fully realised the need for a close liaison and neighbourly relationship with the surrounding villagers. They realised this from experience in other countries, both Australia, New Zealand and S.E. Asian areas where resettlement problems have had a very great bearing on the future and security of the Hydro Electric Project.

Reference to Commission files will show various recommendations over the years from our Lands Officer, that the Commission associate itself with

- (a) a cattle project
- (b) an agricultural project devoted to growing vegetables for the Port Moresby area
- (c) a forestry project.

It will be revealed that to assist the people we made available a market site and negotiated with the Council for the siting of a market building adjacent to the boat ramp so that the people could easily ship their vegetables across the Dam and sell them to the many visitors who visit the Dam each weekend.

When the time came for the Commission's second venture into a large Hydro Electric Project, we from the beginning have done everything possible to help the villagers who lost their land and who have now become the Commission's neighbours. We realised also and have worked in close co-operation with the District Commissioner from Goroka, to discourage natives to squat or resettle on the area ultimately to be inundated. We have employed two graduates from the Vudal Agricultural College to carry out extension work around the edge of the

water power lease. We have consulted with experts regarding a fish hatchery and a fishing industry when finally the waters of Yonki Dam rise and inundate the valley.

We have settled a number of cattle small holders, assisted them with the construction of their yards and employed them and trained them at our own Cattle Station until such time as they are able and skilled enough to operate their own projects. We have established two vegetable farmers on the peppercorn rental ground and have established markets for their entire output from the smallholdings. However in these ventures, we have met troubles, the Department of Agriculture strongly believe that this type of activity is not our responsibility. Your letter and the situation currently existing at Sirinumu clearly prove that it is an essential part of a Hydro Project that the Authority, be it Government or Statutory, retains very close and harmonious relationships with its neighbours.

*Do the 1000
8/25/55*

We, the Commission, at the present time are prepared to employ a further two graduates from Vudal Agricultural College and carry out extension work amongst the Koiari people surrounding the Sirinumu Water Power Lease. We are prepared for them to carry out extension work both in the live stock and vegetable cultivation fields, also to provide assistance with water transport, etc., to get their products to market, but these things we must not do if it creates further trouble with the Department of Agriculture.

Ok

Knowing as you do of the seriousness of this matter and appreciating as I am sure you do the need for the Commission, acting as an arm of Government, to promote the National assets of Hydro Electric Development, you could assist us by bringing the urgent need of this co-operation and this type of work to the attention of the Chief Minister.

*I think so too
What is the problem
By a case
the matter is
it is great & constructive
This letter says nothing
Can you advise
how - help
it can help
Proposed
S.
11/11*

Mr. Albert Maori Kiki in the early days at Sirinumu spent some considerable time talking to the Koiari people and he too is fully aware of the need for the Commission and the local people to work together.

I feel sure that if the Chief Minister knew of the difficulties being experienced, then a directive could be issued making it mandatory for this Commission to carry out the type of projects I have earlier described.

Thank you again for bringing this information to our attention and we look forward to any assistance you may be able to give us in resolving the problem.

Yours sincerely,

D. Eakins
COMMISSIONER

Illegible

See also 67-2-1
(P/R 2 of 1972/3) for ELCOM reply.

The General Manager
Papua New Guinea Electricity Commission
P.O. Box 1105
PORT MOESBY

7th September, 1973.
36-2-1(6)/93-2-1
R.W. Hialkie
Principal Officer
(Land)



Dear Sir

SIRINUMU DAM

The District Commissioner of the Central District has forwarded to me a Patrol Report submitted by Patrol Officer NICHOLSON which covers a patrol of the SOGURI Plateau. The report has taken some time to reach me and some of the information it contains is possibly old news at this stage; however, I am assured by the District Commissioner that basically the situation as reported concerning the dam and the attitudes and feelings of the people is current.

You are probably well aware of the situation at the dam and the attitudes of the people but Mr. NICHOLSON's observations will no doubt be of interest to you.

Continued communication between both the Government and the Electricity Commission and the people is vital to assure the future of this valuable national asset.

The comments made by Mr. NICHOLSON are set out in full below :-

" SIRINUMU DAM.

In P.R. 4 of 69/70, Mr. JAMES reported on confusion over the flood level to be expected when the dam wall was raised, but again found no unrest. In P.R. 8 of 68/69, Mr. JAMES reported that there were few complaints from the people in the SIRINUMU area. However, there has been a resurgence of unrest in the SIRINUMU Dam villages of BEREMBI and WAKONADADA. An ex-S.D.A. Mission teacher, WOKAIA YAREI of BEREMBI is the outspoken representative of the younger men who are fretting over the loss of their land under the dam. The older class leaders, who were opposed to the dam at first but eventually welcomed it and accepted payment, do not appear to be involved in the present unrest.

WOKAIA YAREI has some twisted ideas - he was described to me by an ELCOM lands assistant during ELCOM's September-October, 1972, exercise of pegging the entire high water mark which met with some vocal resistance from villagers, as the man who "always talks upside down". WOKAIA, at the end of a long discussion in which I tried to point out some of the errors in his ideas and

Illegible

plaintiffs, parted with the statement, "we must have more money for our land which the government took by tricking our fathers or I will break everything in the land ...". Not long afterwards, the ELCON orchid garden at the dam was burnt out. Then YIN WISORA was convicted in the Local Court (Case No. 14/1 of 1972-3) of having stolen the ELCON dingy - he was fined \$5.00.

OKI WAISA, ex V.O. of GURUMANUWA, complained that payment had never been made for the land at the dam site where the ELCON houses now stand. There is a cement pag near high water level immediately below the Commissioner's residence - the claim was that the land above that had not been paid for. I was unable to find the list of individuals paid, but obtained the totals paid for land, trees and houses under the repatriation order for TUIYA HACHIBARI and NAGI-NIHI also land of Gazette 31 of 22/6/61. For the 2,366 acres, \$6,634 was paid for land, \$1,516/7/- for economic trees and \$233/50/- for houses. Even when presented with these figures, the disclaimers would not believe that any payments had been made. WUBAIA's declared intention to raise the dam site is related to this fiction that the land was "retaken".

The younger men's strong feelings probably result from the following:-

- (1) Their elders received most of the money and then squandered it so that there is nothing to show for it now.
- (2) They expected material gains and government assistance with re-settlement and services but these amenities have not eventuated.
- (3) They have lost their best land, some have lost all, and there has been no great advancement in their economic or material status to compensate.
- (4) They are ashamed because of old stories that the Government got the land cheap from the "unhappy Koisiris". Someone overheard an official commenting at the negotiations that these Koisiris could be induced to sell cheaply.
- (5) Although ELCON employ a few KULAKI labourers, there has been no attempt to involve the people in the whole project. They are woefully ignorant of ELCON plans and purposes, and see the Commission as the body which is starving them of the benefits of development. They hear figures of millions of dollars quoted as spent on ELCON projects, but they get nothing from it. Although ELCON senior officers would deny it, it seems they would rather not have people living around the catchment areas or the LAOKKI.
- (6) ELCON have paid out over \$7,000 in ex-gratia "compensation" payments for gardens planted on secured land which were lost when the dam level was raised to 1,767 ft. s.s.l. even though the people had been warned not to garden on the land and that they would receive no compensation (P.R. 4 of 69/70 J. Japan). Further demands for money by villagers led by WOHAI TAREI have soured relations with ELCON who thought they were being very considerate and expected to win village co-operation by making these payments. The Commission has no rapport with the people. Their attempts to create water control districts show them to be distrustful of villagers (see P.R. 15/71-72 C.V. SIMELS, J.C.).
- (7) The young men expect development to fall into their hands, brought by a friendly and understanding government which will do everything for them. They are unwilling to work. Cattle projects which could be very profitable together along on the manpower resources of the few old men who work, supported by constant advice and supervision from D.A.S.F. It is left to the women to produce a vegetable surplus for market. The excuse for making no move - even to visit their Members or relevant government bodies to seek assistance - is that they don't know how and the government never showed them how. It is most unfortunate that the one enthusiastic attempt made to set up a business went off half-cooked when TOM WOROBO and YAMA WOHAI refused to listen to the advice given them about their beating business.

Illegible

- 3 -

121

- (8) The total den population is less than 300 so they do not have much claim to special allocation of resources.
- (9) Again, because of their numbers, they do not receive much from the Bird Council nor do they contribute much in return. WILIA BOROZI of WABOKAMBA is the councillor and particularly inert. Some years ago, the Council allocated to the ward a large aluminium dingy and an outboard which the councillor with no mechanical knowledge proceeded to destroy by starting it in reverse. The dingy is now operated by WILIA BOROZI who has his own outboard.

Ideally, SIMBANE people and ECOM should be co-operating to develop the coast that the coast area is to the country. This will require more dialogue to help the people overcome their negative inferiority and deprivation complex and develop a pride in their area and to make ECOM realize that they are dealing with people with feelings, emotions and attachments to the land. At the moment, both groups regard the government as the barrier between them which should, for the people, make ECOM give them the things they want, and for ECOM, keep the people quiet and out of the way."

Yours faithfully

W. P. Ryan
W.P. RYAN
a/Secretary

C.C.
The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORISBY

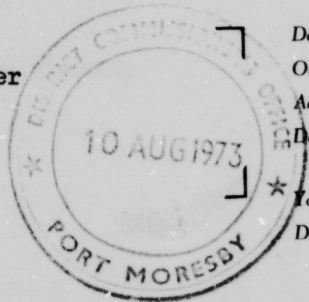


DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN
TELEPHONE: 44601
LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621
CABINET DIVISION 43081

P.O. BOX 2396
KONEDOBU.
PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY



Date: 6th August, 1973.
Our Reference: 67-1-60
Action Officer: R.G. Orwin
Designation: a/D.D.C.
Your Reference:
Date:

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 2/1972-73

Reference your Minute of 24th July, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report arising out of the above patrol of SOGERI VALLEY Census Division, as submitted by Mr. C.J. NICHOLSON, Patrol Officer.

I agree with your comments regarding report being spoilt by late submission. Nonetheless it is a very good assessment of prevailing conditions in the area.

Report has been passed to Principal Officer (Lands) for his information and relevant action.

W.P. Ryan
W.P. RYAN
a/Secretary

DO(SD)

DISCOM
2891

District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
POINT MORESBY.

24th July, 1973.

67-2-1
Carroll/Da
D.O.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
ELA BEACH.

67-1-2 SINGLE
10th July, 1973.

PORT MORESBY PATROL NO. 2/1972-73.

It is a shame that Mr. Nicholson has spoilt a constructive and well written report by late submission. However, he assures me that the sections dealing with the Sirinumu Dam (Paras 17-21) and Land (Paras 22-24) are current. These have been onforwarded to the Secretary for advice.

R.T. Galloway,
District Commissioner,
Central District.

c.c. The Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister and
Development Administration,
KONEDOBU.

The section of this report dealing with the SIRINUMU Dam may be of interest to the Electricity Commission.

R.T. Galloway,
District Commissioner,
Central District.



DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS:
TELEPHONE:

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.

Date: 10th July 1973

Our Reference: 67-1-2

Action Officer:

Designation:

Your Reference:

Date:

Comments: Patrol Report No. 2 of 1972/73

If this patrol had not been initially undertaken as a patrol, and numbered, I would not have treated it as a patrol, or commented upon it in the usual way that patrols are commented upon. I know that doing this is inviting censure and opprobrium for the lapsed time. I would prefer, in all the circumstances which are described by Mr. Nicholson in his first paragraph, to be more realistic, and treat this not as a Patrol Report but as what it is, a report of a continuing presence in the Sogeri Valley with intervals, a report of a study in depth of the Koiari people and their environment.

2. However, as the patrol included such standard features as census, I am not taking the bold course.

Census - Mr. Nicholson followed Mr. Mann.

Work Force and Economy - the Sogeri Koiari are mainly farmers. They want to be more so. D.A.S.F. are to be commended, in the person of Mr. Donald, on the cattle work.

Para. 13 - I don't see why the Development Bank wouldn't loan the money even yet now the borrower would have a sound hull as an asset to offer as a share in equity.

Education - even the school staffs, who are keen on village extension as a practice vehicle for what they are teaching, find this an embarrassment.

Sirinumu - subsection (vi) of S.20 is the key to this important section here, not to say the key to the whole Upper Sogeri situation. Overall there is not enough land left and there is no cure for this, though interest payments on an invested capital would have helped. I mean if the land had been purchased for cash and this invested, and a sense of proportion preserved concerning the prices paid.

Land - I agree with S.22 concerning the Sogeri Koiari land in particular, and in general would hold that where clan owned land is concerned, no individual nor group nor whole clan itself has any right to sell land as Western man means "sell" - that is, the land owning group to divest itself entirely of all use of and rights in and enjoyment of the land from the time of sale forever. I maintain that the clan couldn't possibly do this, nor the tana biaguna nor any group or person, because the clan is not ...2

Land cont.

the owner of the land but a trustee of it, to guard it for generations to come.

A lease I believe can be negotiated, as long as its term does not exceed the average life expectancy of the group who negotiate it.

Local Government - I think this group too small, and even if Mountain Koiari agree to join, which they do emphatically not as of now, this little help as communications too difficult between Sogeri and Mountains.

Law and Order - we have often discussed (Fitzer/Single) the inadequacy of the control of squatters on tribal land.

Fires - I note that the provisions of NAR's and NRO's are still in force.

Pollution - a copy of Mr. Nicholson's observations has been passed urgently to D.H.O.

General - a thoughtful and therefore disturbing report written from a fresh young point of view and with deep knowledge. A very useful piece of work. I shall be reading it again, several times.

C.V. Single

C.V. Single
Assistant District Commissioner

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 19

Name: C. J. NICHOLSON

Station: Cl. B. B.

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Govt. Print.—A8213/1,000 books.—6.69.

Date	Para No.	
1/7	1	Sat
2/7	2	Sun
3/7	3	Monday. Updating village directory visited D.C. & the Council & City Council for advice.
4/7	4	Tues. Complaint by THOMAS HEGERE concerning vehicle deposit paid to E.G. Motors. Discussion with Supt. of Papuan Construction - advised a gentle conciliatory approach to Sarakan villagers instead of his aggressive impatient bullying. Afternoon in discussion with Mrs. Rinal & young concerning taxation. Research into Vanapa village names
5/7	5	Office duties and follow up action on Sarakan
6/7	6	Office duties all day
7/7	7	Friday. To Sogeri to advertise P.A. 163. Visited Venuloga & Merime & Gormanum.
8/7	8	Saturday
9/7	9	Sunday
10/7	10	Monday. Office duties.
11/7	11	Tuesday. Office in morning, preparing for National Parks Board meeting with Korian landowners at 1pm. followed by visit to Brown River to investigate complaints by Mrs. Cooke about trespassers
12/7	12	Wednesday. Follow-up of Brown River land problems.
13/7	13	Thursday. Discussion with So. Justin of Do to Satta about Brown R. school, land & trespass complaints
14/7	14	Friday. Office work
15/7	15	Sat
16/7	16	Sun
17/7	17	Mon. Heard & referred various complaints & enquiries. Cpl. Sogo to Pubsol. Arranged deferred wages payment for Sarakan Waida. Spoke with Tuckwell, Forestry, about Kereme settlers at Brown River
18/7	18	Tues. Handled correspondence - Tuta Marai. Took Mahone Soloro to S.G. Hobola for compensation investigation
19/7	19	Wed. Preparations for Sogeri census patrol.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 2

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

Name C. J. NICHOLSON

Station ELA 3614H

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

1972
Date Para
No.

Govt. Print.—A8213/1,000 books.—6.69.

- 20/7 20 Thursday. To MESIME village by vehicle, waded across Lelohi to a near-empty village. Had a look about the place until C/Mr Veburi WAHA arrived.
- 21 Evening discussions with Kundiawa squatters on Mesime land, attended by C/Mr and land boss Kelohi.
- 21/7 22 Friday. Further discussions about the squatters. Returned S.O. mid-afternoon to check legal situation re squatters.
- 22/7 23 Sat. Moresby
- 23/7 24 Sun. Moresby
- 24/7 25 Returned to MESIME, took census and heard one complaint about an ungrateful child who ran away from his foster mother — the foster mother wants \$1,000 compensation from the child!
- 26 Discussions with the United Church Pastor Dibana and the C/Mr about political changes, until 11pm.
- 25/7 27 Tuesday. Walked across to AGEHA, hamlet of Mesime on the Goldie River. Then walk. Accompanied by (Mr) Veburi Waha.
- 28 Walked from AGEHA to OSABEAI, about 1 hour up the Goldie. Slept at OSABEAI.
- 26/7 29 Wednesday. Census of OSABEAI and GOAUKIBEI. Census lists in complete chaos because of unstable migrations between here & Vesilogo.
- 30 Looked over the gardens & trade stores, advised proprietors on how to set prices — most are selling at below cost.
- 31 Slept OSABEAI, after being entertained by the string band.
- 27/7 32 Thursday. Called at Goldie River Barracks to discuss land with O/S Training (Capt. Nelson / Osabeai is on Army land). Visited the school to meet headmaster Simpson and discuss the village relations with the school — excellent relations apparently, but site about time an OSABEAI student was selected for High School.
- 33 Returned to S.O. late pm.
- 28/7 34 Friday. Discussed patrol matters with ADC and checked old patrol reports for enlightenment on Osabeai history.
- 29/7 35 Saturday Moresby
- 30/7 36 Sunday Moresby
- 31/7 37 Monday To Viniagai in Toyota by Old Rigo Road, access from Tambada side poor, road almost impassable. Day spent around gardens & village.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 7 patrol
To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 3

Name C. J. NICHOLSON

Station F.L.A. BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

1972 Date	Para No.	
1/8	38	Tuesday. Census of Vaigai & Madavate. Then walked to Madavate hamlet $\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. and along village access road from Mt Diamond school road. Slept Vaigai.
2/8	39	Wednesday. Walked to Fulimuti 2 hrs. and spent afternoon around village talking & listening. Slept Fulimuti.
3/8	40	Census Fulimuti, visited private leaseholder in area, including manager of Shuff Tan which is on opposite bank of Saloki, to determine their attitudes about the villagers - range from desire to see them progress, to complete ignorance. Slept Fulimuti.
4/8	41	Friday. Walked along Saloki to Mesime to check on Kundiawa squatters & passengers. Slept at Mesime.
5/8	42	Saturday. Returned Moresby.
6/8	43	Sunday. Moresby.
7/8	44	Monday. To Tanabewai village. Called at Sogeri Police Post & discussed situation in Sogeri Area with police, called at Aid Post, and at Senior High School. Slept Tanabewai.
8/8	45	Tuesday. Walked around Tanabewai & Kalaba dabu land, discussed land alienation with men concerned at the sale by their forefathers of what is now valuable plantation land. Slept Tanabewai.
9/8	46	Wednesday. Census for Tanabewai, Mamurinumu, Kalabadabu, settled complaints by Billy Sijiva about Moio Asi's cows and other minor disputes. Visited Sogeri plantation to discuss a piece of disputed land (P. 759). Slept Tanabewai.
10/8	47	Thursday. Day at Mamurinumu village discussing land, mainly Warisata National Park which they own, and sale of Vatarogo block behind Hotel. Slept Tanabewai.
11/8	48	Friday. More land talks. Slept Tanabewai.
12/8	49	Sat. 1. Returned Moresby.
13/8	50	Sun. Moresby.
14/8	51	Monday. Follow up work on land at District office & Lands Dept.
15/8	52	Tuesday. To Veritogo. Day around village.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio =

10 Patrol

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 4

Name C J NICHOLSON

Station Ela Beach

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

1972

Date	Para No.	
16/8	53	Wednesday. Verilogo census and talks, visited gardens. Slept Verilogo
17/8	54	Thursday. Visited Gailala settlement on Verilogo land, discussed situation with Salvation Army managers at the Remand Farm. Slept Verilogo
18/8	55	Friday. Walked to other Verilogo hamlets. Slept Verilogo
19/8	56	Sat. Returned Moresby
20/8	57	Sun Moresby
21/8	58	Monday. At Lands Dept researching into Segor land
22/8	59	Tuesday. At Lands, continuing research for material to answer regional members' charges of mis-administration of Koisari land.
23/8	60	Wednesday. To Fakonama for talks with some landbosses about alienated acreages. Slept Fakonama
24/8	61	Thursday. Census Fakonama & Bereiadabu. Slept Fakonama
25/8	62	Friday. To Mageri DASF station to discuss proposed land purchase of Vatarogo with land owners. Returned to Moresby late pm.
26/8	63	Saturday Moresby
27/8	64	Sunday Moresby
28/8	65	Monday. To Janabewani talks with people about dissatisfaction with Hiri Council. Slept Janabewani
29/8	66	Tuesday. To Groumanamu for census. Slept Groumanamu
30/8	67	Wednesday. Walked to Siwinumu Dam to discuss land with dissatisfied members of Magibiri clan whose land was invaded. Slept Siwinumu
31/8	68	Thursday. To Berebei to discuss land with dissatisfied men there. Slept Groumanamu

Total Field Days recorded this Folio = ¹⁰ 9 patrol
To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 5

Name C. J. NICHOLSON

Station L.G.P. BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

1972 Date	Para No.	
1/9	69	Friday. Returned to Sogeri for further talks about Vatarogo land. Stranded in Sogeri, transport unobtainable.
2/9	70	Sat. Returned to P.M.
3/9	71	Sun. P.M.
4/9	72	Monday. Investigations into history of Siniuumu land purchases at Lands Dept.
5/9	73	Tuesday. Continued land history & consultation with team.
6/9	74	Wednesday. To Wahanadada, across dam by boat. Slept Wahanadada.
7/9	75	Thursday. Census of Wahanadada. Talks with leaders. Slept Wahanadada.
8/9	76	Friday. Census. Beseber, walked to old village sites & new gardens. Slept Wahanadada.
9/9	77	Sat. Returned to Moresby.
10/9	78	Sun. Moresby.
11/9	79	National Day duties at Stadium.
12/9	80	Attended to patrol matters at office in morning.
13/9	80	Wednesday To until vehicle available. To Sogeri where accommodated overnight at Mageri D.A.F.
13/9	81	Wednesday. Arranged relief water supply for Bisanatabu Seven Day school, then to Boredabu village with Sam Donald, R.D.O. Mageri, to investigate a request for Penchment Bank assistance. Slept Boredabu.
14/9	82	Thursday. Census Boredabu. Moved to Ogotana. Investigated lighting of grassfires by Lilogo, Mantation labourers. Census Ogotana then hurriedly conveyed by police vehicle to Kailakimuru village where rumours of fights over land between villagers & Finshhafen settlers were rife. Slept Kailakimuru.
15/9	83	Friday. Talks with Kailaki & Finshhafen people, then with manager of Subitana and assist. manager of Diki. Calm restored. Slept Kailakimuru.
16/9	83	Sat. To Moresby.
17/9	84	Sun. Moresby.
18/9	85	Mon. To Kailakimuru. Further land talks. Slept Kailaki.
19/9	86	Tues. Census Kailakimuru. Checked Subitana

Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 10 patrol
1 field

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 6

Name C. J. NICHOLSON

Station ELA BEACH

1972

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Govt. Print.—A8213/1,000 books.—6.69.

Date	Para No.	
17/9	86	sawmill for source of pollution of Kailaki stream. Visited Finschhafen settlement. Slept Kailaki.
20/9	87	Wednesday. Walked over disputed land with representatives of Finschhafen & Kailaki people and attended discussions between them. Slept Kailaki.
21/9	88	Thursday. Moved to Finschhafen camp. more discussions.
22/9	89	Friday. More discussions, some agreement reached between parties. Returned to Moresby.
23/9	90	Sat
24/9	91	Sun
25/9	92	Monday. Checking various figures.
26/9	93	Tuesday. Discussions with the side on land matters at Sogeri.
27/9	94	Wednesday. Settling report.
28/9	95	Thursday. General duties in Moresby.
29/9	96	Friday. To Mopoke to locate Moresby force bearing. Office duties.
30/9	97	Saturday.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 3 patrol

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

PATROL REPORT No. 2 of 1972/73

Station Port Moresby Sub-District Office Officer Compiling C.J. Nicholson P.O.
 District Central Subdistrict Port Moresby
 Census Division Sogeri Valley L.G. Council Hiri L.G.C.

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

Introduction

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

This patrol was commenced at the end of July 1972 as a census and familiarisation patrol of the census division. I made it a policy to spend at least two or three days in each village and to sort out complaints and problems as I came to them. As most of these related to land, I found I had to spend a day or two during most weeks in Port Moresby hunting out land documents and researching the history of the villages. Before I had visited all villages, the A.D.C. was called to other duties and I acted in his stead for six weeks. Then followed a period of intense activity in land matters throughout the sub-district which forced deferments of the remaining census work. Hence the breaks in the patrol, although I have constantly visited the census division on day trips concerning specific matters.

2. This report is concerned primarily with the census and an analysis of the population, and a discussion on the Sirinumu Villages. There is no Situation Report material, as anything requiring specific action has been dealt with already in the day to day work of this office. The Sogeri people have easy access to Port Moresby and constantly report to this office.

Census

3. The total village population for the Sogeri Valley Census Division was 1,762. Total births were 52 and deaths 16. Migrations could not be counted accurately because of the census methods used by my predecessor. His previous census, conducted in September 1971, obtained a count of only 1,588 persons, 174 less than the current census. Long and frustrating study of the census register showed numerous cases of double entries, false migrations (people temporarily absent being counted as M/O's and complete deletions. His attempt to split up each village group into its component hamlets resulted in such scratchings, obliterations and re-scrappings that it is not possible to account for all movements and any attempts to balance my totals against his would be a time-wasting exercise in fiddling figures. There are many anomalies in the census books which will come to light and require rationalisation in future censuses - I do not claim to have done more than restore a little order to the books. There have been no abnormal phenomena affecting the vital statistics of the area. The population maintains a fair level of health and regular clinics in most villages keep infant health at a satisfactory level.

The Work Force and Economy

4. Of the total adult population of 981, 193 were recorded as being employed. Of these only 11 are women, there being 3 typists,

2 nurses, 3 domestics (on plantations) and 3 shop assistants. Women follow the traditional domestic pursuits, even though girls attend schools equally with boys and there is no prejudice against primary education for them. But once primary schooling is completed, girls ~~attend~~ tend to return to village life and marry.

5. Of the 504 adult males, 182 are employed. The figure for absent adult males is 102, and these form most of that work force. The Kairuku-Hiri Open Electorate excludes Port Moresby, and most of the absentees are in Port Moresby, but absentee figures slightly underestimate the absent work force as many commute daily to Port Moresby or stay with friends in Port Moresby during the week and return home at weekends. An analysis of the male workers shows 5 clerks, 8 teachers, 24 plantation employees, 3 police, 7 members of P.I.R., 2 medical orderlies, 104 general labourers and tradesmen, and a staggering 40 drivers. Only the plantation workers, a few of the drivers and a few labourers and tradesmen are employed locally, despite the large work force required at present in the Sogeri area, with plantations, two high schools, two sawmills, two government agriculture stations, and Elcom operations (including new construction work by Barclay Bros.).

6. The distribution and types of employment preferred by Koiari people are indicative of their attitudes to the economic world. Only the 5 clerks and 8 teachers (most of whom are S.D.A. Mission teachers) have much beyond primary education. The 104 labourers and tradesmen are divided into agricultural workers employed on Bisianumu and Mageri agriculture stations and Ilimo Farm, a dozen sawmill employees and some construction workers, some self-made plumbers and carpenters and a number of unspecified occupations. Very few are casual unskilled labourers - this is a type of work which the Koiari would rather not stoop to. The first preference is not to work at all, but to live a comfortable subsistence life in the village; but if money is to be had, they would prefer to earn it in types of job where there is a little skill to be learnt but not too much education or effort required. It is every primary-school boy's ambition to become a driver or a carpenter's assistant.

7. There is considerable feeling against plantations which are seen as exploiters of Koiari land. Most plantation managers assert that they have offered employment to Koiaris and intended to train suitable men for higher positions on plantations but have never found men with sufficient education, drive and application to stick at their work. Much of the criticism of plantations comes from younger men who refuse employment opportunities on plantations - the old men still see the plantation owners and managers as their friends and protectors.

8. There is little to be seen of a village economy in the area. Seven men have Development Bank loans for cattle projects but these are generally unenthusiastic affairs relying considerably on constant assistance from D.A.S.F. to keep them going at a level which will repay the loans. After the initial enthusiasm, villagers find it too hot to work in the dry season erecting fences and clearing for pasture improvement, and too wet in the Wet. Only the old men work, the younger men prefer to complain about what they consider to be a lack of government advice and assistance in developing their areas.

9. Some extra money is made by marketing surplus produce in Port Moresby and at Sogeri Market. However, gardening is still done wholly by subsistence cultivation methods and is women's work apart from initial clearing in areas where there is still forest.

10. One would have thought that D.A.S.F. could have concerned itself with improving cultivation methods, quality and yields of traditional crops to enable the villagers of Moresby sub-district to supply a large part of Port Moresby's food requirements.

11. Towards the end of the severe and prolonged dry season of 1972, some villagers were running short of food crops. Most found it more profitable to sell what crops they had on the inflated Moresby markets and buy rice and other imported food. Tomate Babo of Osabeai requested government rations after fires burnt some of his gardens, however other villagers still had a small surplus of produce for market and the clear waters of the Goldie River ran unabated. It was suggested that his family try irrigating gardens near the river, but this was too radical a method and would have required some physical effort to do it manually, or some money to do it mechanically, so he did not undertake it, even though D.A.S.F. Sub-district Office offered advice and assistance.

12. Most villages have a PMV, generally operated as village transport rather than as a business. Minor trade stores abound. It gives a man a sense of independence and pride to run a trade store or a PMV. Profits and losses are not part of the rationale of Koiari business thinking.

13. IAHA IOMERI and TOM WOROGO of WAHONADADA, assisted by their kinsmen, accumulated \$740 and applied to the Development Bank for a loan to purchase a dinghy and outboard to run a passenger/freight service on Sirinumu Dam. After consultation with an officer from the small Business Promotion Centre and advice from D.A.S.F. Regional Workshop and the Harbourmaster regarding licensing, application was left with the Development Bank for further investigation of the economic possibilities. However, the applicants were too anxious to wait the Bank, having already waited two months. Against all advice they went ahead and spent their \$740 on a de Havilland "Seamaster" 14' dinghy. They still expect the Development Bank to buy an outboard motor for them. It is a pity that this attempt to start something in the Sirinumu area failed.

Education

14. Of the 779 children, 234 attend primary school and 33 are receiving some kind of secondary education. Only 9 of these are at high school and 2 at technical college. The remainder are at vocational schools or S.D.A. teacher training establishments. Education is not greatly sought after by the Koiari although there are two government curriculum primary schools (Sogeri and Itikinumu), two S.D.A. primary schools, Iaraware High School and Sogeri Senior High School (the country's elite high school which has no Koiari students) in the area. Most primary school students attend S.D.A. schools at Doe Village, Bisiatabu and Mount Diamond.

15. The handful of vocational school graduates who have returned to the villages seem to have slipped back into village life without bringing any changes. Only one, IMISI MOMO of BOREDABU, has enthusiastically aroused his people into commencing a cattle project.

16. Koiari people generally complain that the Admin. is neglecting them while using their land to build schools to educate foreign Papua New Guineans.

Sirinumu Dam

17. In P.R. 4 of 69/70, Mr. Jansen reported on confusion over the flood level to be expected when the dam was raised, but again found no unrest. In P.R. 8 of 68/69, Mr. Jansen reported that there were few complaints from the people in the Sirinumu area. However, there has been a resurgence of unrest in the Sirinumu Dam villages of Berebei and Wahonadada. An ex-S.D.A. Mission teacher, WOMAIA IAREI of Berebei is the outspoken representative of the younger men who are fretting over the loss of their land under the dam. The older clan leaders, who were opposed to the dam at first but eventually welcomed it and accepted payment, do not appear to be involved in the present unrest.

18. Womaia Iarei has some twisted ideas - he was described to me by an Elcom lands assistant during Elcom's September-October 1972 exercise of pegging the entire high water mark which met with some verbal resistance from villagers, as the man who "always talks upside down". Womaia, at the end of a long discussion in which I tried to point out some of the errors in his ideas and attitudes, parted with the statement, "we must have more money for our land which the government took by tricking our fathers or I will break everything at the Dam ...". Not long afterwards, the Elcom orchid garden at the Dam was burnt out. Then TIHU WIBORA was convicted in the Local Court (Case No. 1471 of 1972-3) of having stolen the Elcom dinghy - he was fined \$5.00.

19. OKI WAREA, ex V.C. of Gurumunumu, complained that payment had never been made for the land at the dam site where the Elcom houses now stand. There is a cement peg near high water level immediately below the Commissioner's residence - the claim was that the land above that had not been paid for. I was unable to find the list of individuals paid, but obtained the totals paid for land trees and houses under the resumption order for TUIYA MAGIBIRI and MAGIBIRI clan land of Gazette 31 of 22/6/61. For the 2366 acres, £6,634 was paid for land, £1,516/7/- for economic trees and £238/10/- for houses. Even when presented with these figures, the claimants would not believe that any payments had been made. Womaia's declared intention to raze the dam site is related to this fixation that the land was "stolen".

20. The younger men's strong feelings probably result from the following:-

- (i) Their elders received most of the money and then squandered it so that there is nothing to show for it now.
- (ii) They expected material gains and government assistance with resettlement and services but these amenities have not ~~have not~~ eventuated.
- (iii) They have lost their best land, some have lost all, and there has been no great advancement in their economic or material status to compensate .
- (iv) They are ashamed because of old stories that the Government got the land cheap from the "simple Koiaris". Someone overheard an official commenting at the negotiations that these Koiaris could be induced to sell cheaply.
- (v) Although Elcom employ a few Koiari labourers, there has been no attempt to involve the people in the whole project. They are woefully ignorant of Elcom plans and purposes, and see the Commission as the body which is starving them of the benefits of development. They hear figures of millions of dollars ~~spent~~ ~~quoting~~ as spent on Elcom projects, but they get nothing from it. Although Elcom senior officers would deny it, it seems they would rather not have people living around the catchment area or the Laloki.
- (vi) Elcom have paid out over \$7,000 in ex-gratia "compensation" payments for gardens planted on resumed land which were lost when the dam level was raised to 1767 ft. a.s.l., even though the people had been warned not to garden on the land and that they would receive no compensation (P.R. 4 of 69/70 J. Jansen). Further demands for money by villagers led by Womai Tarei has soured relations with Elcom who thought they were being very considerate and expected to win village co-operation by making these payments. The Commission has no rapport with the people. Their attempts to create water control districts show them to be distrustful of villagers (see P.R. 15/71-72 C.V. Single D.O.).
- (vii) The young men expect "development" to fall into their hands, brought by a friendly and understanding government which will do everything for them. They are unwilling to work. Cattle projects which could be very profitable

Para. 20 (vii) cont.

teeter along on the manpower resources of the few old men who work, supported by constant advice and supervision from D.A.S.F.. It is left to the women to produce a vegetable surplus for market. The excuse for making no move - even to visit their Members or relevant government bodies to seek assistance - is that they don't know how and the government never showed them how. It is most unfortunate that the one enthusiastic attempt made to set up a business went off half-cocked when Tom Worogo and Iaha Iomea refused to listen to the advice given them about their boating business.

(viii) The total dam population is less than 300 so they do not have much claim to special allocation of resources.

(ix) Again, because of their numbers, they do not receive much from the Hiri Council nor do they contribute much in return. Wafia Bobogi of Wahonadada is the councillor and particularly inert. Some years ago, the Council allocated to the ward a large aluminium dinghy and an outboard which the councillor with no mechanical knowledge proceeded to destroy by starting in reverse. The dinghy is now operated by WIBURA IOMERI who has his own outboard.

21. Ideally, Sirinumu people and Elcom should be co-operating to develop the area since the catchment area is to the country. This will require more dialogue to help the people overcome their massive inferiority and deprivation complex and develop a pride in their area and to make Elcom realise that they are dealing with people with feelings, emotions and attachments to the land. At the moment, both groups regard the government as the buffer between them which should, for the people, make Elcom give them the things they should want, and for Elcom, keep the people quiet and out of the way.

Land

22. All alienated land can be regarded as under dispute in some way or another. It is the firmly held belief of all Koiaris that when they or their forbears sold land to the Administration, or the freehold land which exists in the area, they did not intend that they and their heirs and successors should lose it forever. Except where clans have died out or memories have failed with the passing of older generations, all alienated land is still regarded as clan land which will revert to the people when the tenants leave.

23. This attitude has strengthened lately with the belief that the present Minister for Lands will hand back the alienated land to the people. Discussion of disputed areas with claimants invariably ends with the threat that the claimant will go to see Mr. Maori Kiki and he will remove the white man and give the claimant back his land. Strongly coupled with this jealousy of alienated land is the freedom given to immigrant groups to take what land they want, often on an agreement such as was made between Vesilogo leaders and KAUWA AIRI and his band of KATAPA/KARIARITSI (Goilala) people that they be allowed to live on the land and clear it, then remove themselves when the owners want to use the land themselves. However, the notoriety of the Kailakinumu/Finschhafen struggles (P.R. 9/72-73) has awakened Koiaris to the importance of preserving their land against foreign invasion.

24. The major disputes have been recorded elsewhere but they are summarised here:-

- 1) Kailakinumu Village/Finschhafen immigrants (S.D.O. file 35-6-55.P.R. 9/72-73). The first two Finschhafen men came in 1965 and were allowed to use land in the village while they worked at the nearby Subitana sawmill. There are now over two hundred and have taken over a ridge overlooking

Para. 24 1) cont.

the sawmill on the Timber Permit Area as a village site and the small valley beyond as a garden area, and have spread around the edges of Subitana Plantation. They work at the sawmill which they hope to purchase, have 3 P.M.V.'s, a trade store and market large quantities of produce. They have paid amounts of money, variously estimated, to the Kailakinumu people for the use of the land. The Kailakinumus now want them removed.

2) Portion 714 Sogeri Lumber/Manurinumu villagers. Sogeri Lumber have the lease on Portion 714 on the main road adjacent Kalakadabu village and Mountain View store in Sogeri. They intended to erect a sawmill on it and moved a bulldozer in to level the site in September 1972. Led by Omara Borekabi, a leader of the Ianari clan, Manurinumu villagers threatened violence and obtained an Order under Reg. 6D and 6E of the Regulations (42 of 1965) made under the Local Court Ordinance, ordering Sogeri Lumber to cease operation on the land and to keep the peace. They then submitted an application (No. 422 of 1972) to the L.T.C., claiming that the Administration had never actually bought the land, but only the right to remove gravel. (Gravel was removed from a pit adjacent Pors. 714 and 732 many year ago). The purchase document for the land is DA 1912 of 9-6-50).

3) Subitana Timber Area - Carriage Sawmill (S.D.O. file 33-2-7) D.O. File 33-2-5. A dispute over the boundaries of Mr. Frank Carriage's Timber Permit area on Sirinumu Dam was referred to D.O. District Office by the Chief Minister. I arranged for the Regional Forestry Officer to investigate it and accompanied forestry officers on two trips to the area. The dispute arose over some logs Carriage cut from Maneri Korohi clan land which that clan insisted was outside Carriage's permit area. Carriage's attempt at compensation fell through when some young men stole some of his building materials. A survey by forestry officers showed that the Maneri Korohi land was in fact within Carriage's permit area and they settled the dispute to everyone's present satisfaction.

4) Gurum~~an~~numu - abandoned tearooms. During the construction of Sirinumu Dam, one Hughie Tate, a site supervisor with Dillinghams at present stationed in the Ramu, "leased" land opposite Gurum~~an~~numu village beside the road to the Dam. The "lease" agreement was made privately with Oki Warea, the ex-V.C. and a major land controller. After Tate vacated the store and tearooms he had built, and transferred to the Ramu, he sent rent money to Oki through Frank Carriage who is Tate's agent in the matter. Oki refused further payment and wants the buildings removed. They are now being steadily vandalised. Carriage has not received any communications from Tate about disposing of the buildings.

5) Sogeri Senior High School. Highland employees and their hangers-on at the school have taken over school land for private gardens. One, Kaupa, a Chimbu, is subletting to others. The nearby Koiari of Fakonama village, originally owners of the land, are upset. Advice to the Deputy Head to control his staff and the "passengers" they encourage, has not so far resulted in any firm action on his part. (A.D.C. memo. to D.C. 35-1-1 of 13-3-73).

6) Ogotana squatters (S.D.O. 33-2-1, also 35-1-1 of 13-3-73). Lukin, manager of Eilogo, wrote on behalf of Ogotana villagers complaining that squatters had taken over Ogotana land. They are in fact on TP 114, Sogeri Lumber. They claim they are employed at Subitana Sawmill. There has been no further action.

Local Government (S.D.O. file 40-1-1)

25. Long frustrated by the lack of Koiari development (as opposed the European development of the area), and feeling that it is partly the fault of the Hiri Council that all the good things they expected have not materialised, the Sogeri Koiari are keen to re-establish some pride and self-respect. The move towards a Koiari Council is based on this without much consideration or understanding of the practical aspects of a local government council.

26. The Commissioner for Local Government is investigating.

Law and Order

27. The Koiari are a quiet and law-abiding group. Foreign groups are taking advantage of Koiari reluctance to engage upon violent action and have moved in ~~to~~ the area creating a severe law and order problem. The Koiari are about to react.

28. The Sogeri area is a haven for all those who for one reason or another cannot make a living in Moresby and cannot find their way back home. The plantations attract passengers who live off their labourer-friends' rations and sleep in their quarters. Some make gardens on the back corners of plantations and on Koiari land. Some steal from Koiari and squatters' gardens to get enough to eat. Stores, offices, houses - all are broken into regularly.

29. The police detachment at Sogeri is not capable of containing the vagrant passenger situation or handling squatter problems. Neither is this office under the present administrative arrangement.

30. Two (2) attacks must be launched soon or the Koiari will start to fight for self-preservation -

(i) Vagrants and "passengers". The police are frustrated in their attempts to clear this element from the area because the penalties imposed by the Local Court. The standard penalty upon conviction is a month in Bomana which suits vagrants fine - they get their keep and something to do and as soon as they are released they walk back up the road to Sogeri to start off again. Those who are fined borrow money from friends then have to steal to repay their debts. Magistrates should be advised to issue orders for convicted vagrants to keep out of the area.

(ii) Squatters. There will have to be a simple legal procedure laid down for the control of squatters who are over-running Koiari land. The present actions by D.D.A., police and the courts are farcical - while these authorities toss this hot issue around, the squatters mock the government and taunt the Koiari land-owners who once trusted the government.

31. Both these types of immigrant now operating outside the control of the government and the law regard self-government as the time when they can take over what they want in the Sogeri area, especially Koiari land. In particular, the expanding Finschhafen colony at Kailakinumu is there to stay and, under the guidance of NINGO TEMBA, their oleaginous spokesman, are now deliberately establishing themselves on and around the perimeter of Subitana Plantation.

32. The future is quite clear. Chaos.

Fires

33. The Sogeri Plateau, like coastal areas, is a fire-bowl in the dry season.

34. Cattle projects, the D.A.S.F. stations at Mageri and Bisianumu and the adjoining rubber and cattle property run by Joseph Hau (one of the best indigenous Development Bank financed agricultural projects in the District), rubber plantations, village gardens and the savannah catchment area around Sirinumu

Para. 34 cont.

are regularly burnt in the dry. The last dry season was exceptionally severe and a fire crisis resulted. D.A.S.F. and plantation labourers spent weeks fire-fighting and all but wet pastures were burnt.

35. Fires which spread out of control are started by the following types of people -

- (i) Savannah fires by hunters.
- (ii) Garden fires by villagers.
- (iii) Pasture fires and rubber fires by careless labourers.
- (iv) Suspected arson by landowners disputing plantations or government land.
- (v) Deliberate roadside fires lit by passing vagrants for their own entertainment.

36. The managers of D.A.S.F. Mageri and Bisianumu are fire conscious and practice fire control precautions such as firebreaks and controlled burning where practicable.

37. Plantation managers appear to have no fire control precautions.

38. There is no volunteer bush fire brigade or any organisation equipped or prepared to fight fires - D.A.S.F. workers, being government paid, are expected by the private community to make themselves and D.A.S.F. vehicles available at any time.

39. There is ample fire legislation available but the fire-lighters are difficult to catch.

40. Mr. Ian Donald of D.A.S.F. Mageri has requested material for an anti-fire campaign. It is considerable that a combination of propoganda and warnings followed up by meaningful penalties when convictions can be obtained would lessen the incendiary tendencies currently displayed by people in the area.

Pollution

41. The Port Moresby water supply is obtained from the Laloki River, which has three (3) main arms draining the Sogeri Plateau - the Laloki itself flowing from Sirinumu Dam, Mororo Creek draining the Eilogo area and Eworogo Creek draining the area from Subitana through Itikinumu, Koitaki and Sogeri Plantations and the Senior High School. Eworogo Creek, in particular, is used as a sewer. Plantations run their factory washings into it and use it as a dumping place for refuse. In Itikinumu Plantation, truckloads of empty food tins are dumped on the bank, unburnt. Flies, disease and all that. Villagers on the creek have complained of offal from cattle slaughtered on the plantations being thrown into the creek and floating downstream until being snagged.

42. Subitana Sawmill, operated by Michel Building and Construction Company, drains its sump oil, sawdust and arsenic-based timber dip into the creek a few hundred yards up from where Finschhafen and Kailakinumu people wash and children swim. The former District Health Inspector, Mr. Stewart Lewis, inspected the mill but took no action - he obviously picked a time when the mill was not operating. Kailakinumu villagers asked that a further attempt be made to remedy this disgusting disregard for health and the law.

43. As a tax and water rate payer, I object to bearing the costs of purifying water fouled by profiteering enterprises.

C.J. Nicholson
 C.J. Nicholson
 Patrol Officer

5/1/73

PATROL REPORT

Report number: E.B. No. 472/73	Objects of patrol: As per instructions
District: Central	Station: Ela Beach
Patrol conducted by: Paul Joyce A.P.O.	Subdistrict: Port Moresby
Area patrolled: Mt. Koiari C/D	Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer
Duration of patrol: 4-10-72 to 15-10-72 22-10-72 to 29-10-72	Personnel accompanying: E. Kiro Marivi P.O.
Last D.D.A. patrol: E.B. No. 1 72/73	Number of days: 12 & 20
Last O.L.G. patrol:	Total population of area: 2128
Map reference:	Council area: -
	House of Assembly Electorate: Kairuku-Hiri Open

The District Commissioner,

Central District,
Port Moresby.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios To ,	(*)
Patrol Instructions,	(*)
The Report and my comments,	(*)
Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	()
Situation Reports No's 1- ,	(*)
Patrol map,	(*)

DATE: 9 / 11 19 72

E. J. Robinson
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	()
Situation Report No's. 1- ,	(*)
Map	(*)
.....	()

District Headquarters assessment of	Above average
Patrol & Report.....	Average
	Below average

Date: / / 19

.....
District Commissioner



67-2-1

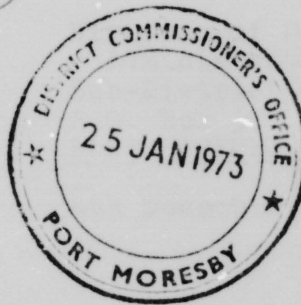
DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR
P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU

Telegrams
Telephone 67-1-13
Our Reference.....
If calling ask for
Mr.....

In Reply
Please Quote

No.

SJ



23rd January, 1973

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

ELA BEACH PATROL NO.E.B 4 OF 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of 28th November, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of your notification of the above patrol of MT. KOIARI Census Division, together with the appropriate assessment, as submitted by Mr. P. Joyce, Assistant Patrol Officer.

S.J. Pearsall

S.J. PEARSALL
a/Secretary

~~///~~

67-2-1

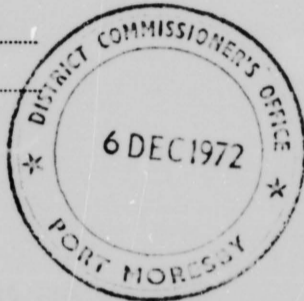


DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-2
If calling ask for
Mr.

In Reply
Please Quote

No.



Division of District
Administration,
Sub-District Office,
P.O. Box 597,
PORT MORESBY.

4th December, 1972.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.

PATROL REPORT 4 - 72/73

Noted
SL

Your 67-2-1 of 28th November 1972.

2. This health matter was discussed with Dr. Mills earlier this year, before his departure, without much result. A.P.O.'s are not authorised to pay carriers and this restricts their mobility almost totally. No-body carries for nothing now. I am inclined to think that if A.P.O.'s run reasonably good Aid Posts, and if working arrangements exist with the charter companies for air evacuations where needed and reasonably frequent inspections take place to ensure that drug and dressing supplies are maintained, that is about all we can expect.

3. Like all medical persons, AP.O.'s should be prepared for emergency calls outside the normal routine of duty.

C.V. Single
C.V. Single
Assistant District Commissioner

c.c. AP.O. Paul Joyce,
S.D.O. Ela Beach.

67-2-1

District Office
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY.

25th November, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner
Sub-District
Ela Beach
Port Moresby.

Ela Beach Report No. 4 of 1972/73

1. Thank you for the above Patrol Report.
2. With regard to P.H.D. matters I did suggest that you take the matter up with Dr. Mills on a personal basis. Should it prove, and I doubt this will be likely that you are unable to obtain assistance from Dr. Mills then the matter will be taken up between my office and the Department of Public Health.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
District Commissioner, C.D.

67-2-1

District Office
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY.

28th November, 1972.

The Secretary
Department of the Administrator
Division of District Administration
P.O. Box 2396
KONEROBU.

FLA BEACH REPORT NO. 4 OF 1972/73

1. Attached please find jacket of the above-mentioned Patrol Report.
2. The Patrol was of a special nature in connection with Airstrip maintenance, and the use of self-propelled industrial mowers to keep the grass cut on strip approaches and surrounds.
3. Mr. Joyce carried out his task commendably.

(R.T. GALLOWAY)
District Commissioner, C.D.

Attachment

WJC

67-2-1



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-2
If calling ask for
M:

In Reply
Please Quote
No.



Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

9th November, 1972.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 4 OF 1972/73 - MT. KOIARI

Herewith a concise Patrol Report by Mr. P. Joyce A.P.O. of the above patrol.

2. This patrol was another step in the fight to keep communications with the Mt. Koiari area opened up to enable villagers to fly out their produce and participate in the wider economy.

3. It is hoped that they can be induced to maintain the strips themselves without constant prodding by us, but a D.C.A. inspection on 10th October showed that the Naoro people had become a little lethargic since the patrol passed through.

4. Mr. Joyce will be returning to the area to conduct the Kairuku-Hiri By-election patrol from 11th to 17th November, and it is planned that early in December he will mount another general patrol, this time perhaps with an able P.H.D. officer in the hope that the health services can be sorted out as per my comments on Sitrep No. 1 of Patrol No. 1 of 1972/73. Would there be any enthusiasm for this in higher circles?

C.J. Nicholson

C.J. Nicholson
a/Assistant District Commissioner

.R. No. 4 in duplicate.

67-1-2

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

9th November, 1972.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

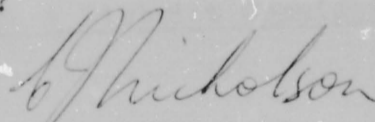
ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 4 OF 1972/73 - MT. KOIARI

Herewith a concise Patrol Report by Mr. P. Joyce A.P.O.
of the above patrol.

2. This patrol was another step in the fight to keep communications with the Mt. Koiari area opened up to enable villagers to fly out their produce and participate in the wider economy.

3. It is hoped that they can be induced to maintain the strips themselves without constant prodding by us, but a D.C.A. inspection on 10th October showed that the Naoro people had become a little lethargic since the patrol passed through.

4. Mr. Joyce will be returning to the area to conduct the Kairuku-Hiri By-election patrol from 11th to 17th November, and it is planned that early in December he will mount another general patrol, this time perhaps with an able P.H.D. officer in the hope that the health services can be sorted out as per my comments on Sitrep No. 1 of Patrol No. 1 of 1972/73. Would there be any enthusiasm for this in higher circles?



C.J. Nicholson
a/Assistant District Commissioner

Att. P.R. No. 4 in duplicate.

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

September
29th ~~October~~, 1972.

Mr. E.K. Marivi P.O.
Mr. P.J. Joyce A.P.O.,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS - ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 4 OF 1972/73

As you have now obtained the five mowers and ten wheelbarrows for the MT. KOIARI airstrips, mount a patrol to those airstrips with the aim of delivering the mowers and instructing suitable persons in their use and handling.

2. Try to get away next week if you can arrange the necessary charter flights and obtain stores in time.
3. Take an initial supply of petrol and oil but remember that these are not our airstrips but the villagers', and responsibility for their maintenance must be transferred to them. This will include future fuelling and maintenance of the mowers. This exercise is part of their transition from the utter dependence placed on us in the past to a state of being able to help themselves.
4. Take the opportunity of tying in the self-help bit with your pre-election discussions about the forthcoming Kairuku-Hiri By-election. Mr. Joyce will probably lead the polling team in the Mt. Koiari, so formulate an election patrol plan as you go, and arrange for the people to poll at the right time and place.
5. Attend to any other matters which turn up or which require follow-up from the previous patrol.

C.J. Nicholson

C.J. Nicholson
Assistant District Commissioner

PATROL REPORT No. 4 of 1972/73

Station Sub-District Office, Nla Beach Officer Compiling Paul Joyce, A.P.O.
 District Central Subdistrict Port Moresby
 Census Division Mt. Koiari Census Division L.G. Council -

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

INTRODUCTION

This report covers a total of twenty (20) days spent in the Mt. Koiari Census Division, broken up as follows:-

4 - 15th October (12 days) - Mr. Joyce and Mr. Marivi
 22 - 29th October (8 days) - Mr. Marivi

2. The reasons for the patrol break were a Police investigation (see Law and Order section) and an injured leg on the part of Mr. Marivi.

3. The primary objects of the patrol were, as per instructions, the following:-

- (a) the delivery of self-propelled industrial mowers to four (4) of the five (5) airstrips in the region and two (2) wheelbarrows to each airstrip;
- (b) the instruction in the use of and maintenance of same;
- (c) the promotion of the Kairuku-Hiri By-election;
- and (d) general routine administration.

AIRSTRIP MAINTENANCE EQUIPMENT

4. Please refer to our 67-1-1 of 5th May 1972 to the District Commissioner (Appendix 2).

5. Five (5) seven horse power Rover self-propelled industrial mowers and ten (10) heavy duty wheelbarrows were purchased for the Mt. Koiari airstrips.

6. Because of the extremely bulky nature of the equipment, it was necessary to hire three (3) air charters to deliver the goods. Please refer to Appendix 1 for cost and distribution details.

Motor Mowers

7. Four (4) mowers were delivered to KAGI, NAORO, MANARI and MANUMU and the fifth kept at Sub-District Office as a spare (Efogi have their own machine).

8. An initial supply of petrol and oil accompanied the machines,

E.B. Patrol Report No. 4 of 1972/73 - Mt. Koiari Census Division

Motor Mowers - para. 8 cont.

but on being used this responsibility will fall on the villagers.

9. The patrol assembled the mowers and made them fully operational.

10. At each of the airstrips concerned, two (2) young men were instructed in the use of the machines and the general maintenance of the same.

11. The general attitude of the villagers towards the mowers was one of initial enthusiasm. This may have to be fostered to be maintained.

POLITICAL

12. As reported by Ela Beach Patrol No. 1 of 1972/73.

13. As instructed, extensive promotional talks were given regarding the Kairuku-Miri By-election i.e. (a) when and where; (b) who was standing for election; (c) the importance of voting and (d) the role of the House of Assembly.

14. Mr. Ron Slaughter and Mr. Siosi Samea have been, to date, the only candidates campaigning within the region.

ECONOMIC

15. As reported by Ela Beach Patrol No. 1 of 1972/73.

SOCIAL

16. S.D.A. Annual Convention - during 9th, 10th and 11th November, the annual Mt. Koiari S.D.A. convention will be held at EFOGI village.

17. It is expected that up to one thousand (1,000) villagers will attend. Arrangements by the villagers for accommodating this sudden influx are well underway in the form of sleepouts and kitchen facilities.

LAW AND ORDER

18. Various disputes of a minor nature were settled informally.

19. One FAULE IMIRI, married, of EFOGI village laid a complaint of alleged rape against EBE BOKOI and KUBULU BATIA both single men also of EFOGI.

20. The complaint was thoroughly investigated and reported to Sub-District Office, Ela Beach.

E.B. Patrol Report No. 4 of 1972/73 - Mt. Koiari Census Division

Law and Order cont.

21. Acting upon instructions received, the two (2) men were arrested and brought to Port Moresby by Mr. Joyce. After consultation the case was handed over to the C.I.B.

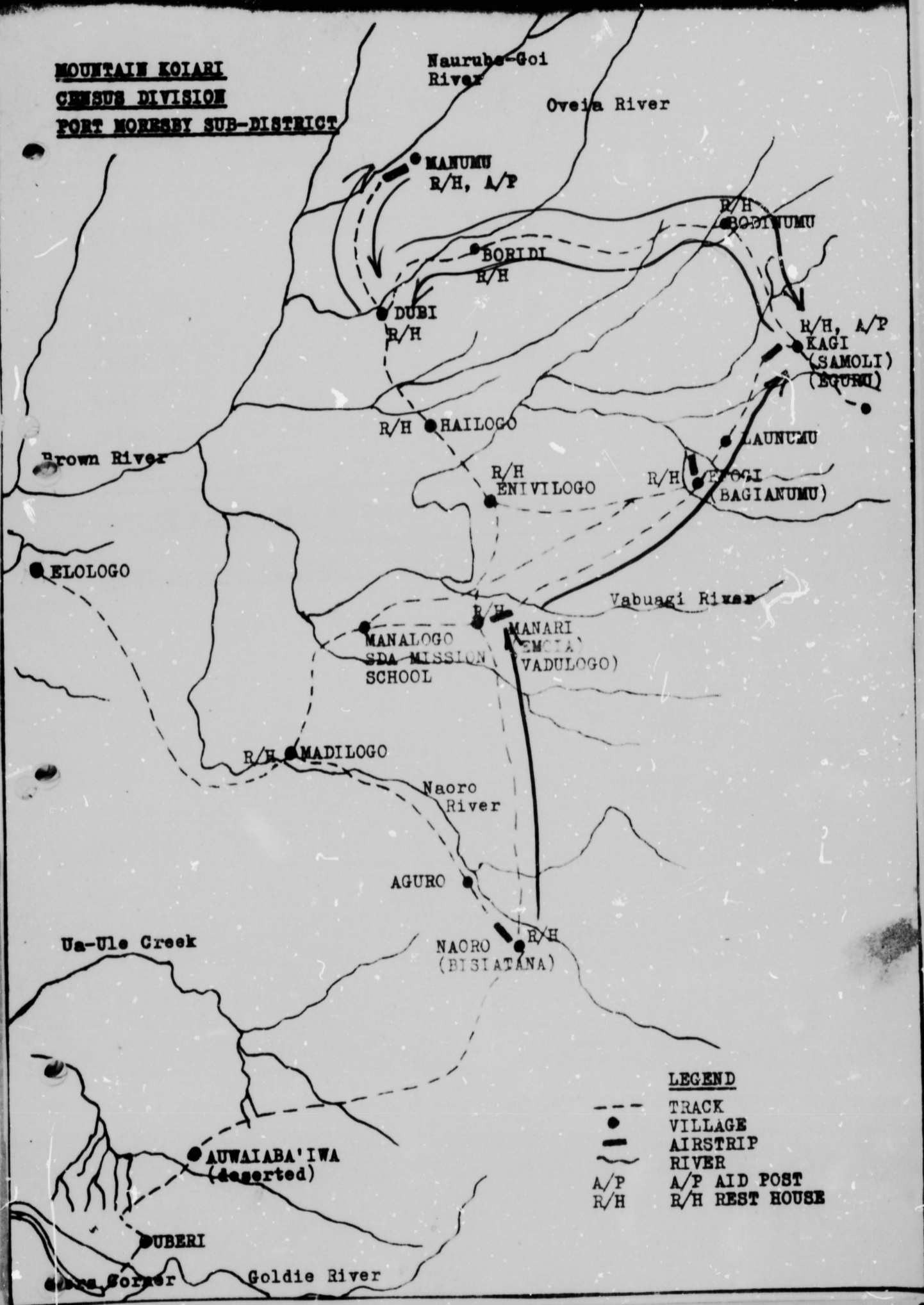
22. The two men were recharged with the lesser offence of "Unlawfully laying hold.....", found guilty and sentenced to one (1) month hard labour.

MISCELLANEOUS

23. Due to the prolonged and severe nature of the current dry season, village gardens have suffered, causing a distinct shortage of food within the Census Division.

24. However the situation is not as yet serious and is being closely watched for any signs of further deterioration.

MOUNTAIN KOIARI
CENSUS DIVISION
PORT NORESBY SUB-DISTRICT



LEGEND

- TRACK
- VILLAGE
- AIRSTRIP
- ~ RIVER
- A/P A/P AID POST
- R/H R/H REST HOUSE

APPENDIX 1

DISTRIBUTION AND COST

<u>AIRSTRIPE</u>	<u>MOTOR MOWERS</u>	<u>WHEELBARROWS</u>	<u>GALLON OIL</u>	<u>AIR PUMPS</u>
NAORO	1	2	1	-
MANARI	1	2	1	1
EFOGI	-	2	-	-
KAGI	1	2	1	-
MANUMU	1	2	1	4
S.D.O. ELA BEACH	1	-	-	1
<u>COST OF EQUIPMENT:</u>	<u>\$1,263.85</u>	<u>\$448.50</u>	<u>\$8.40</u>	<u>\$13.60</u>

TOTAL COST OF EQUIPMENT: \$1,734.35



APPENDIX 2

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference..... 67-1-1
If calling ask for
Mr.....

In Reply
Please Quote

No.

Division of District
Administration,
Sub-District Office,
P.O. Box 597,
PORT MORESBY.

5th May, 1972.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

MOTOR MOWERS FOR MT. KOIARI AIRSTRIPS

- Reference: 1. E.B. Patrol Report No. 8 71/72
Situation Report No. 11 (5)(f)
2. Letter from Regional Director
D.C.A. to D.C. headed "Aerodromes
Mt. Koiari."

Any grass airstrip in Papua New Guinea needs regular maintenance. To ensure that the maintenance is regular, the easiest method available is required; this method is naturally by motor mower. Continual cutting of grass by hand is tiresome and a time consuming operation, whilst it can be argued on a self-help basis, that no cutting means no 'plane service; the fact remains that a motor mower would be a visible asset to the people from the Administration and would very possibly encourage further development as the case may arise.

2. This office holds sufficient funds which could be utilized for the purchase of five (5) mowers for the Mt. Koiari area.

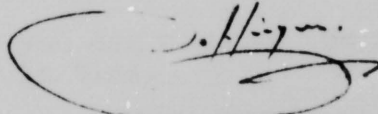
3. Department of Civil Aviation have continually requested that grass-cutting machines be obtained for these airstrips, and have advised that the Rover Heavy Duty mower, costing \$219.80 each, is the most suitable unit for the task. This mower can be satisfactorily maintained and operated by the people themselves with only a modicum of instruction.

4. Along with mowers, D.C.A. have indicated the need for sariffs to clear flyover areas and wheelbarrows and shovels for regular maintenance and improvement of drainage. Further to these necessary requisites D.C.A. have requested the replacement of broken and missing cone markers as the new fibreglass marker will be a visible safety asset to the pilot.

2.

5. The funds available and the need for regularly maintained airstrips in this area, indicate to me that the expense in this area indicate to me that the expense would be fully justified. This area has been a back-water far too long. Any expense incurred by the Administration to facilitate 'plane service and subsequently ease of transportation of produce is to my mind fully justified.

Your advice and concurrence is eagerly sought.



(J.V. Coppinger)
Assistant Patrol Officer
for C.V. Single (A.D.C.)

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

September
29th ~~October~~, 1972.

Mr. E.K. Marivi P.O.
Mr. P.J. Joyce A.P.O.,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS - ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 4 OF 1972/73

As you have now obtained the five mowers and ten wheelbarrows for the MT. KOIARI airstrips, mount a patrol to those airstrips with the aim of delivering the mowers and instructing suitable persons in their use and handling.

2. Try to get away next week if you can arrange the necessary charter flights and obtain stores in time.

3. Take an initial supply of petrol and oil but remember that these are not our airstrips but the villagers', and responsibility for their maintenance must be transferred to them. This will include future fuelling and maintenance of the mowers. This exercise is part of their transition from the utter dependence placed on us in the past to a state of being able to help themselves.

4. Take the opportunity of tying in the self-help bit with your pre-election discussions about the forthcoming Kairuku-Hiri By-election. Mr. Joyce will probably lead the polling team in the Mt. Koiari, so formulate an election patrol plan as you go, and arrange for the people to poll at the right time and place.

5. Attend to any other matters which turn up or which require follow-up from the previous patrol.

C.J. Nicholson

C.J. Nicholson
a/Assistant District Commissioner

PATROL REPORT No. 4 of 1972/73

Station Sub-District Office, Ela Beach Officer Compiling Paul Joyce, A.P.O.
 District Central Subdistrict Port Moresby
 Census Division Mt. Koiari Census Division L.G. Council -

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

INTRODUCTION

This report covers a total of twenty (20) days spent in the Mt. Koiari Census Division, broken up as follows:-

4 - 15th October (12 days) - Mr. Joyce and Mr. Marivi
 22 - 29th October (8 days) - Mr. Marivi

2. The reasons for the patrol break were a Police investigation (see Law and Order section) and an injured leg on the part of Mr. Marivi.

3. The primary objects of the patrol were, as per instructions, the following:-

- (a) the delivery of self-propelled industrial mowers to four (4) of the five (5) airstrips in the region and two (2) wheelbarrows to each airstrip;
 - (b) the instruction in the use of and maintenance of same;
 - (c) the promotion of the Kairuku-Hiri By-election;
- and (d) general routine administration.

AIRSTRIP MAINTENANCE EQUIPMENT

4. Please refer to our 67-1-1 of 5th May 1972 to the District Commissioner (Appendix 2).

5. Five (5) seven horse power Rover self-propelled industrial mowers and ten (10) heavy duty wheelbarrows were purchased for the Mt. Koiari airstrips.

6. Because of the extremely bulky nature of the equipment, it was necessary to hire three (3) air charters to deliver the goods. Please refer to Appendix 1 for cost and distribution details.

Motor Mowers

7. Four (4) mowers were delivered to KAGI, NAORO, MANARI and MANUMU and the fifth kept at Sub-District Office as a spare (Efogi have their own machine).

8. An initial supply of petrol and oil accompanied the machines,

...2

E.B. Patrol Report No. 4 of 1972/73 - Mt. Koiari Census Division

Motor Mowers - para. 8 cont.

but on being used this responsibility will fall on the villagers.

9. The patrol assembled the mowers and made them fully operational.

10. At each of the airstrips concerned, two (2) young men were instructed in the use of the machines and the general maintenance of the same.

11. The general attitude of the villagers towards the mowers was one of initial enthusiasm. This may have to be fostered to be maintained.

POLITICAL

12. As reported by Ela Beach Patrol No. 1 of 1972/73.

13. As instructed, extensive promotional talks were given regarding the Kairuku-Miri By-election i.e. (a) when and where; (b) who was standing for election; (c) the importance of voting and (d) the role of the House of Assembly.

14. Mr. Ron Slaughter and Mr. Siosi Samea have been, to date, the only candidates campaigning within the region.

ECONOMIC

15. As reported by Ela Beach Patrol No. 1 of 1972/73.

SOCIAL

16. S.D.A. Annual Convention - during 9th, 10th and 11th November, the annual Mt. Koiari S.D.A. convention will be held at EFOGI village.

17. It is expected that up to one thousand (1,000) villagers will attend. Arrangements by the villagers for accommodating this sudden influx are well underway in the form of sleepouts and kitchen facilities.

LAW AND ORDER

18. Various disputes of a minor nature were settled informally.

19. One FAULE IMIRI, married, of EFOGI village laid a complaint of alleged rape against EBE BOKOI and KUBULU BATIA both single men also of EFOGI.

20. The complaint was thoroughly investigated and reported to Sub-District Office, Ela Beach.

E.B. Patrol Report No. 4 of 1972/73 - Mt. Koiari Census Division

Law and Order cont.

21. Acting upon instructions received, the two (2) men were arrested and brought to Port Moresby by Mr. Joyce. After consultation the case was handed over to the C.I.B.

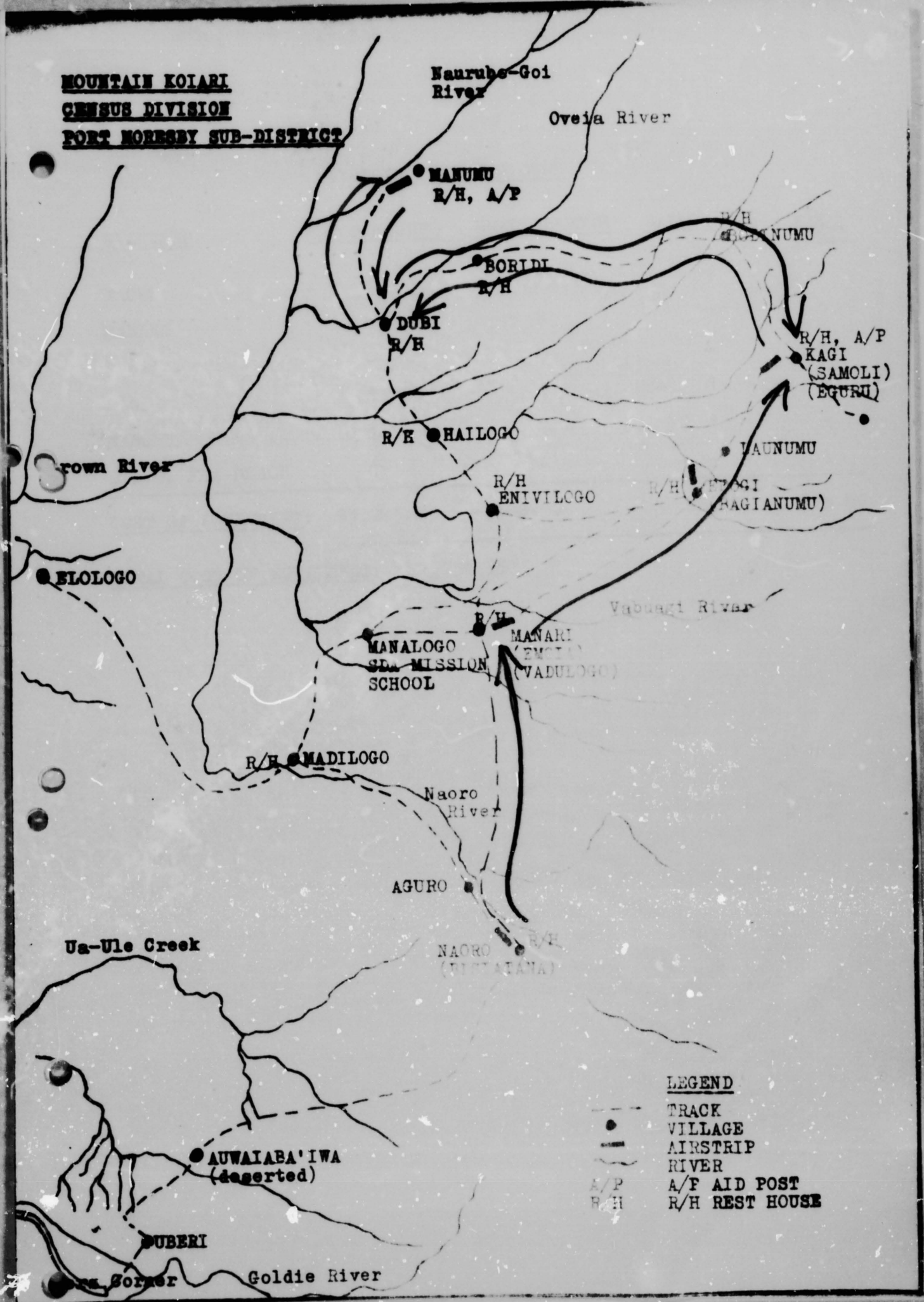
22. The two men were recharged with the lesser offence of "Unlawfully laying hold.....", found guilty and sentenced to one (1) month hard labour.

MISCELLANEOUS

23. Due to the prolonged and severe nature of the current dry season, village gardens have suffered, causing a distinct shortage of food within the Census Division.

24. However the situation is not as yet serious and is being closely watched for any signs of further deterioration.

MOUNTAIN KOIARI
CENSUS DIVISION
PORT MORESBY SUB-DISTRICT



APPENDIX 1

DISTRIBUTION AND COST

<u>AIRSTRIP</u>	<u>MOTOR MOWERS</u>	<u>WHEELBARROWS</u>	<u>GALLON OIL</u>	<u>AIR PUMPS</u>
NAORO	1	2	1	-
MANARI	1	2	1	1
EFOGI	-	2	-	-
KAGI	1	2	1	-
MANUMU	1	2	1	-
S.D.O. ELA BEACH	1	-	-	1
<u>COST OF EQUIPMENT:</u>	<u>\$1,263.85</u>	<u>\$448.50</u>	<u>\$8.40</u>	<u>\$13.60</u>
<u>TOTAL COST OF EQUIPMENT:</u>	<u>\$1,734.35</u>			



AP. 2

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephones
Our Reference 67-1-1
If calling ask for
Mr.

In Reply
Please Quote

No.

Division of District
Administration,
Sub-District Office,
P.O. Box 597,
PORT MORESBY.

5th May, 1972.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

MOTOR MOWERS FOR MT. KOIARI AIRSTRIPS

- Reference: 1. E.B. Patrol Report No. 8 71/72
Situation Report No. 11 (5)(f)
2. Letter from Regional Director
D.C.A. to D.C. headed "Aerodromes
Mt. Koiari."

Any grass airstrip in Papua New Guinea needs regular maintenance. To ensure that the maintenance is regular, the easiest method available is required; this method is naturally by motor mower. Continual cutting of grass by hand is tiresome and a time consuming operation, whilst it can be argued on a self-help basis, that no cutting means no 'plane service; the fact remains that a motor mower would be a visible asset to the people from the Administration and would very possibly encourage further development as the case may arise.

2. This office holds sufficient funds which could be utilized for the purchase of five (5) mowers for the Mt. Koiari area.

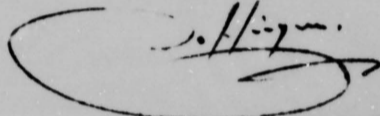
3. Department of Civil Aviation have continually requested that grass-cutting machines be obtained for these airstrips, and have advised that the Rover Heavy Duty mower, costing \$219.80 each, is the most suitable unit for the task. This mower can be satisfactorily maintained and operated by the people themselves with only a modicum of instruction.

4. Along with mowers, D.C.A. have indicated the need for sariffs to clear flyover areas and wheelbarrows and shovels for regular maintenance and improvement of drainage. Further to these necessary requisites D.C.A. have requested the replacement of broken and missing cone markers as the new fibreglass marker will be a visible safety asset to the pilot.

2.

5. The funds available and the need for regularly maintained airstrips in this area, indicate to me that the expense in this area indicate to me that the expense would be fully justified. This area has been a back-water far too long. Any expense incurred by the Administration to facilitate 'plane service and subsequently ease of transportation of produce is to my mind fully justified.

Your advice and concurrence is eagerly sought.



(J.V. Coppinger)
Assistant Patrol Officer
for C.V. Bingle (A.S.C.)

PATROL REPORT

Report number: 5 of 72/73	Objects of patrol: Census Revision Routine Administration
District: Central	Station: Ela Beach
Patrol conducted by: M. Milne	Subdistrict: Port Moresby
Area patrolled: Vanapa River Census Division	Designation: Patrol Officer
Duration of patrol: 16/10 - 23/11/72	Personnel accompanying: 1 member R.P.N.G.C.
Last D.D.A. patrol: No. 7-71/72	Number of days: 27
Last O.L.G. patrol: (3/11 - 17/12/71)	Total population of area: 1091
Map reference:	Council area: HIRI
	House of Assembly Electorate: KAIRUKA - HIRI

The District Commissioner,
Central District,

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 3 To 13,	(/)
Patrol Instructions,	(/)
The Report and my comments,	(/)
Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	(/)
Situation Reports No's 1-4,	(/)
Patrol map,	()

DATE: 8/12/1972.

C. V. Single
Assistant District Commissioner

T. Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	(/)
Situation Report No's. 1-4	(/)
.....	()
.....	()
District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.....	Above average Average ✓ Below average

Date: 9/1/1973.

R. J. Salloway
District Commissioner *R*

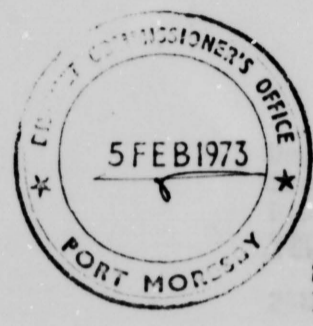
67-2-1.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-2
If calling ask for
Mr.

In Reply
Please Quote
No.



Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

1st February, 1973.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.

SETTLERS AND LAND INFRINGEMENT

Thank you for your 67-2-1 of 25th January 1973, covering the Secretary's 35-14-1 of 18th January 1973.

I agree with you: S.15A cannot be invoked except where the subject land's ownership is already before the Commission.

C.V. Single

C.V. Single
Assistant District Commissioner

K7/A

6/2

67-2-1
PJR:PAG

Department of the Administrator,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

25th January, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
P.O. Box 2396,
KONIGDOBU.

ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT NO. 5 OF 1972/73.

Your 67/1/24 of the 17th January, 1973, refers.

I have no further comment to make on the four (4) Situation Reports.
The Assistant District Commissioner has been advised where necessary
and appropriate action is emanating from his office.

R.T. GALLOWAY,
District Commissioner. C.D.

67-2-1

PJR:PAC

Department of the Administration,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

25th January, 1973.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
ELA BEACH.

RATROL REPORT NO. 5 OF 1972/73.

I enclose herewith a copy of the Secretary's comments regarding situation report No. 1. I am at somewhat of a loss to understand the reference to action under section 13A of the Land Titles Commission Ordinance as a local Court is not empowered to look at the matter of land rights until after an application is before the Land Titles Commission.

For your information.

R.T. GALLOWAY
District Commissioner. C.D.

Enclosed.

*not so:
and Sect 15A1 is a definition
LTC allows for more specific
LTC decision
Parishes after*



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

P.O. Box 2396, KONEBOBU

Telegram
Telephone
Cable Reference 35-14-1
If calling ask for
No.

In Reply
Please Quote

No.



18th January, 1973

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

SETTLERS AND LAND INFRINGEMENT

Reference is made to report of Patrol No.5 of 72/73 out of Sub District Office Ela Beach. Situation Report No.1 is more particularly relevant.

Perhaps the Assistant District Commissioner's attention could be drawn to Section 15A of the Land Titles Commission Ordinance. A Local Court hearing under this Section may go a long way towards bringing to the surface any obligations to the Goilalas on the part of the Kolaris and it will certainly stop the Goilalas using the land without approval.

S. J. Pearsall
S. J. PEARSALL
a Secretary

*Kindly provide
with the correct figure!*



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

P.O. Box 2396 - KONE DOBU

Telegrams

Telephone

Our Reference 67-1-24

If calling ask for

Mr.

In Reply
Please Quote

No.

17th January, 1973

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY



ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 5 - 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of the 11th January, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 4 arising out of the above patrol of the VANAPA Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments, and also the Area Study amendments as submitted by Mr. M. MILNE, Patrol Officer.

A very good set of Sitreps and Area Study amendments.

The position of schools in the Census Division should be pursued further with the Department of Education - as discussed by telephone on the 16th January, 1973.

As you will be aware, the Department of Agriculture, Stock and Fisheries have a working Committee looking into the establishment of retail selling of truck produce in Port Moresby. This would have some effect on people in the lower Vanapa, particularly any plans the Committee may have for increasing the production of vegetables. I would suggest that you contact Mr. G. YATES presently acting A/Director of the Rural Economic Section at D.A.S.F. Headquarters for further information on this.

Your comments on each of the 4 Situation Reports were not included, would you please forward.

S. J. Pearsall
S.J. PEARSALL
a/Secretary

67-2-1
FJR:PMA

District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

11th January, 1973.

Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
KONEDOBU.

ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT - NUMBER 5 OF 1972/73

Herewith enclosed please find the Patrol Report jacket,
together with all pertinent documents for your records.

R.T. GALLOWAY
District Commissioner. C.D.

67-2-1

PJR:PMA

District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
MORU MORESBY.

10th January, 1973.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-district Office,
ELA BEACH.

PATROL NUMBER 5 OF 1972/73

Receipt is acknowledged of your 8712 of the 22nd December, 1972.

Your comments have adequately covered the Situation Reports, however the Gailala settlers in the Vanapa area may prove to be a new physical strength, particularly if the land controllers wish to repudiate their promises and try to dispossess the settlers of land. The situation needs watching.

Would you please advise whether or not the Akuku villagers are prepared to move off the crown land where they are now squatting. This village needs careful handling if we are to prevent large scale erosion along the river bank, and if we are to expect settlers adjacent to the village site in the Kuriva resettlement area to be able to develop their blocks without large scale interference and distraction of crops by the squatters.

Mr. Milne has compiled a readable Report. I note that you intend to advise other service departments direct of the pertinent comments made by Mr. Milne in his Report. For your own information it is believed that such companies as Schweppes have already investigated the potential of the Vanapa and other areas as a suitable source of fresh lime supply, but the ventures into large scale cropping have been held up by the amount of fruit parasite in the area.

R.T. GALLOWAY,
District Commissioner C.D.

PATROL REPORT No. 5 of 1972/73

Station... Sub-District Office, Ela Beach Officer Compiling M.H. Milne P.O.
 District... Central Subdistrict... Port Moresby
 Census Division... Vanapa River L.G. Council... Hiri

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/46,000.—5.72.

CENSUS

One of the patrol's main objectives was a complete revision of the census statistics for this Division. The large and unwieldy Sub-District Office Population Register for this area was to some extent rendered unintelligible following the last census patrol, and in any case was out of date in relation to migration, village changes.

2. The Doura people were more amenable than I had thought they might be towards Administration contact and were generally hospitable and friendly. Providing a village was notified, collecting census data was no problem.
3. The same applied to the Koiari villages, though in the more distant villages one felt one was appreciated a little more and after a three-four days' walk, I wasn't complaining.
4. Census attendance is enforced in these areas in traditional manner by the Village Constable.
5. I also contacted the Goilala settlers in the area; the first time I believe this has been done.
6. The Goilala question in the Lower Vanapa area has long been neglected by the Administration despite the fact that their numbers are swelling and form a good portion of the population which has never been included in census. I will deal with this more fully in the Situation Report.
7. The village of Horigi does exist and ten (10) people dwell therein.
8. Veia consists of two (2) villages - Veia and Akuku - about forty (40) minutes' walk apart. I censused each separately as they are two (2) distinct units.

...2 (Politics)

B. POLITICS

As with many other matters, the villagers in general don't go overboard at political discussion. Their main worries are confined to what the Council isn't doing for them and how George should be replaced by a councillor who will, by means unknown, arrange things to everybody's satisfaction.

2. National political interest seems to be confined mainly to the "I know so and so - he is a member and he can help me" aspect. Fair enough for that person.

3. I believe local politics is important for the Doura and lower Koiari people at this stage. National politics, whilst vital to be informed, displays to those people nebulous concepts, foreign to them. Of men holding powerful positions and of drastic incomprehensible change, local politics - councils - are close to home and have a positive potential of stimulating village interest and general welfare.

4. A councillor is well known in an area and all people, through him, can have a say in what goes on in their immediate area, which is what they are concerned with.

5. I found that time after time, trying to discover people's feelings for political things, I was bombarded with statements, usually derogatory, and questions relevant to the Hiri Council, not the House of Assembly.

6. The tax-paying people are willing to pay tax to their Council if they can see the odd benefit. At the moment, many lower Vanapa people are unleashing wrathful words against the unfortunate Councillor George from Veia. Mainly it appears because George won't make them work! I perceive, however, that this is a third party affair. "Thye work, not me," when the occasion to work arises.

7. The other councillor for the area, Thelma Panchan (Koiari) is an intelligent and perceptive woman, currently fighting a losing battle with the Catholic Mission over keeping a school in the area (see Education - Sitrep).

8. To sum up, the Doura and Koiari people are politically sluggish but can be stimulated. They are by no means ignorant of the House of Assembly though they approach the subject somewhat uncertainly.

9. Local politics are what these people are interested in as the results affect them in a personal and more positive way.

E.B. P.R. No. 5 72/73 - Vanapa - P.O. Milne

C. POLITICAL EDUCATION

Above all else, the aim of Political Education in this area, as in many other isolated and less sophisticated areas should be to inform the people about their land. Political Education goes much deeper than the House of Assembly and a flag.

2. What sort of environment do the Chimbu people, Goilalas and others that they see so much of, often in unfavourable circumstances, come from. What do these people do in their own environment and how many kinds of people are there in this country?

3. A concept of national unity is alien to the ethnic social structure and a lot of groundwork and background work is involved if these people are to accept the idea of a National Government and all it involves.

4. Whilst in the villages, I spent a fair amount of time elucidating on the House of Assembly as best as I was able to those interested. Some know as much as I on the subject. I reiterate though that a general, comprehensive education is required also. With this in mind, I spent many a frustrating, and some rewarding hours in general discussion with the Vanapa people. I say frustrating because in the middle of a small gathering discussion, a voice would break in with, "when is the road from A to B going to be gravelled".

5. Political education discussion groups should be small and even discussion singly is effective as the other party feels his ideas are wanted and takes an active part.

6. Being able to speak the lingo helps and I was at a disadvantage. I only hope somebody in those villages learned something: I did.

...4 (Economic)

E.B. P.R. No. 5 72/73 - Vanapa - P.O. Milne

D. ECONOMIC

The villages in this Division, to sustain life are subsistence gardeners and income per head is low and uncertain. The people, apart from distant villages, sell produce at Koki and reliable reports indicate that the average food seller at Koki would earn about \$5.00 on an average day. From this must be deducted \$2.00 P.M.V. fares.

2. The Kuriva Sawmill employs about forty (40) men immigrants.

3. Thelma Panchan, the Badiloho Councillor, has a contract with the Army to which she sells 4,000 lbs. of sweet potato per week and employs about eight (8) labourers.

4. Quite a few people from this area are absent at work in Moresby. The census figures will show this.

5. The average villager seems to exist comfortably and is usually able to find a dollar when so inclined. The area is not prosperous and the dry season has made food supplies not what they should be.

6. The people at Badiloho, Fodu and Enage, with the help of D.A.S.F. are embarking on a cattle project, each village contributing initial resources, money and labour.

7. No evidence of cattle are visible yet and it may be some time before the villages and D.A.S.F. efforts produce some. It remains for a future patrol to look into.

8. I mentioned various ideas to the people regarding expansion of the village economy, e.g. collectivization and control of pigs and perhaps other livestock.

9. If the villagers wish to see these ideas in operation, Thelma Panchan at Badiloho has selective pig breeding, laying hens for egg production, ducks, crop growing, agricultural machinery and a savage dog.

10. The distant Koiari villages of Gosisi, Boine and Duba are too distant from markets to make sales of produce worthwhile, although the area abounds with mandarins and would appear to have potential.

11. I might conclude by mentioning that the settling Goilalas in the area build gardens and clear land in return for use of land. These people are basically subsistence and also sell produce at Koki Market.

E.B. P.R. No. 5 72/73 - Vanapa - P.O. Milne

E. SOCIAL

The Doura people moved into this region from the coast. The Koiari moved in from the mountains, settling mainly near the river systems. Much later, the Goilalas moved down. Thus, we have three (3) distinct social groups, each with a different language and a language common to all - Police Motu.

2. The main problems encountered on this patrol and dealt with under the Situation Report, are the conflicts of these groups over land rights, including Administration land and the squatter settler problem.

3. The social problems concerning different groups in this area are growing and Administration officers should recognise these problems.

4. At Air Post at Airen, the Koiari settlement and a village of 150 - the largest in the area - would benefit from more effective health coverage. There are about 30 Koiari in this immediate area and about 50 Goilalas.

...6 (Health)

5. Municipal sewerage works operate in the lower Vanapa area. Three (3) wells have been put in by the Council Health Services. The well at Kourakou is a monument to the futility of man. Even if it contained water, it is only feet from the clear, broad expanse of the Vanapa River. This well would make an excellent latrine pit. The well at Vekabu has broken and dried up. The people used a well and pump here because they are currently drinking from the unsavoury waters of the Vekabu creek. The prolonged "dry" has made this creek a stagnant channel and the people have been advised to boil the water before drinking. This will be done when the Vekabu creek flows over. I think the need for good drinking water is serious at Vekabu and the well there should be operative. The Hiri Council Health Services has been advised of this problem and have said they will look into it.

6. In the upper Vanapa, in the Koiari villages of Gostel, Paine and Dube, the situation healthwise is better than I had expected. These villages are about a four (4) day walk from the lower Vanapa and Brown River road. One case of scabies was seen by us and the young girl was advised to accompany the patrol back to the lower area where treatment was available. I got far from worried under the illusion that this advice was being taken, only to wait at Airen in vain. I intend to follow this up as the infectious capabilities of scabies are well known.

7. Despite the fact that pigs roam and forage about the villages I feel this is not a health problem. Pigs eat everything, including rubbish that should be disposed of in pits, which don't exist. Local people understand the reasons why pigs should be fenced, pigs dug out, they will treat the advice one sees in so many patrol reports with reserved contempt. I tried to get the people to see the health angle of things, particularly on the question of the spread, half-hearted, walking, waxy legs which seem an integral part of village life.

8. In crucial areas, a dog should be taxed on each dog. The result would be negligible.

E.B. P.R. No. 5 of 72/73 - Vanapa - P.O. Milne

F. HEALTH

The people of the lower and upper Vanapa enjoy good health; communications in the lower Vanapa are good and medical services are never far away.

2. P.H.L. visits the accessible villages regularly. Amongst the Goilala settlers, censused for the first time, quite a few cases of advanced "grille" were detected. At the Goilala village at Kuriva lives a man who appears to have leprosy.

3. P.H.D. do not make a point of visiting the large Goilala settlements at Brown River and Kuriva and, politics aside, these people are probably more in need of aid than the Douras. P.H.D. state that the Aid Post Orderly at Kuriva is responsible for the Goilalas (I take it that means any miscellaneous problems) though the Kuriva Aid Post is a long way from Brown River where there are many Goilalas. The Aid Post at Kuriva is not well stocked in any case.

4. An Aid Post at Kerea, the Koiari stronghold and a village of 150 - the largest in the area - would mean a much more effective health coverage. There are about 300 Koiaris in this immediate area and about 60 Goilalas.

5. Malarial spray teams operate in the lower Vanapa and three (3) wells have been put in by the Council Health Services. The well at Douramoku is a monument to the irrationality of man. Even if it contained water, it is only feet from the clear, broad expanse of the Vanapa River. This well would make an excellent latrine pit. The well at Vekabu has blocked and dried up. The people need a well and pump here because they are currently drinking from the unsavoury waters of the Vekabu creek. The prolonged "dry" has made this creek a stagnant channel and the people have been advised to boil the water before drinking. This will be done when the Vekabu creek ices over. I think the need for good drinking water is serious at Vekabu and the well there should be operative. The Hiri Council Health Services has been advised of this problem and have said they will look into it.

6. In the upper Vanapa, in the Koiari villages of Gosisi, Boine and Duba, the situation healthwise is better than I had expected. These villages are about a four (4) day walk from the lower Vanapa and Brown River road. One case of scabies was seen by me and the young girl was advised to accompany the patrol back to the lower area where treatment was available. I set forth from Gosisi under the illusion that this advice was being taken, only to wait at Kerea in vain. I intend to follow this up as the infectious capabilities of scabies are well known.

7. Despite the fact that pigs roam and forage about the villages, I feel this is not a health problem. Pigs eat anything, including rubbish, that should be disposed of in pits, which don't exist. Until people understand the reasons why pigs should be fenced, pigs dug etc., they will treat the advice one sees in so many patrol reports with reserved contempt. I tried to get the people to see the health angle of things, particularly on the question of the myriad, half-starved, whining, mangy dogs which seem an integral part of village life.

8. In council areas, a man should be taxed on each dog. The result would be pleasant.

E.B. P.R. No. 5 72/73 - Vanapa - P.O. Milne

G. LAW AND ORDER

Police surveillance of traffic on the Brown River road, from the Laloki River to the Veimauri River is virtually non-existent, yet very necessary.

2. This road is used continually by heavy tip trucks whose drivers, almost to a man, disregard safety and the speed limit.

3. The yellow trucks, belonging to Uni Transport are piloted by drivers who know only two (2) speeds - flat out and stop. The luckless motorist who encounters five tons of gravel coming round a curve, obliterated by its own generated dust storm, sliding from side to side and partially air-borne, will know what I mean.

4. The flat section of the road between Brown River and the Vanapa River, about ten (10) miles in length, is particularly dangerous for humans. The settlements of MOTUMCTU, VEKABU, BERERE, KANOBABA and KEAKUAKU lie right on the road here and the majority of truck drivers seem enthusiastic about the idea.

5. If anything happens to anybody on this road, the driver will certainly need to display the same enthusiasm in defence of his life.

6. Otherwise, the law and order situation in the village is O.K.

7. A case of unlawfully lay hold was dealt with at KURIVA and AUA IWA of Kikori sub-district was charged by two Policemen on a rural patrol at the time.

8. Illegal lighting of fires is a growing problem, particularly as the area is so dry right now. Very hard to locate offenders though. I talked about this problem with all villages but as everybody knows, the fires light themselves!

9. There is appearing from time to time on missions of minor villainy and is a source of irritation to villagers, youths who are called or call themselves "cowboys". I think the word "rascals" is also applicable. Some say these miscreants are from Moresby but I tend to think they are from the area, probably settlers, though I have never found any. According to reports they confine their energies to poaching, disrespect to property, being insulting to people and probably a bit of stealing. The typical "tough boy" element is found everywhere but is a pity to see it emerging in village areas.

E.B. P.R. No. 5 72/73 - Vanapa - P.O. Milne

H. COUNCILS

The villages of MOTUMOTU, VEKABU, BERERE, KANOBABA, DOURAMOKU, KEAKUAKU, VASAGABILA, VEIA, AKUKU come under the auspices of the Hiri Local Government Council, represented by Councillor GEORGE PARAMA for DOURA, from VEIA.

2. FODU, BADILOHO, KEREA are represented by THELMA PANCHAN for KOIARI.

3. DUBA, BOINE, GOSISI, ENAGE, BINIGA and EDEBU are not tax-paying and are council-less.

4. With the exception of EDEBU, these latter-mentioned villages are hard to get to and I cannot see what material benefit the people would see for their tax money - a mercenary attitude though. Perhaps if the Council could do something in forming a political and social awareness in the minds of the inhabitants and with the help of foresight and planning, a perceptive councillor and a realistic approach, maybe the Hiri Council could be a good thing for these people.

5. The fact remains, however, that these villages are inaccessible to a large extent and the way these Koiari people would view the situation would be purely in the light of material return for their Ten Dollars (\$10.00), which they wouldn't get.

6. Some confusion still exists at KURIVA over who should pay tax where. As I mentioned in the Situation Report, some pay to WOITAPE (apparently the Weitape councillor has visited the area) and some pay to Hiri and some don't pay.

E.B. P.R. No. 5 72/73 - Vanapa - P.O. Milne

I. RECOMMENDATIONS - VILLAGE DIRECTORY

The village of DUBA is not listed in the Village Directory, yet is one of the three upper Koiari villages and supports a population of 65.

2. KANOBABA, the Doura settlement near the Vanapa River, on the Brown River Road is not listed in the Directory. Although 47 people were censused there, the distinction between KANOBABA and BERERE or KEAKUAKU is not great. There are many settlements often comprising one or two houses along the Brown River Road and to list each one as a separate village would be inaccurate.

3. KANOBABA could be included with BERERE in the Village Directory though in this office's census records, it would be sub-listed KANOBABA.

4. DUBA, however, should be included.

67-1-2

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

20th December, 1972.

Patrol Officer M.H. Milne,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

Dear Mr. Milne,

Patrol Report No. 5 of 1972/73 - Vanapa

Thank you for your Patrol Report. The Situation Reports are separately commented upon.

2. A very good report. You have done good work on the census, although some still remains. I need to have a special census of all the migrants in. Treat it as though your rule was to count everyone who figures as "absent" in their home census. I don't suppose these groups are ever going to leave and I see them increasing in number in spite of protests from residents: they are a problem and we must start assessing it.

3. At the end of your Area Study section, you mention giving attention to small scale agricultural projects that we can handle, specifically Hawaiian limes. An approach I do entirely agree with. If we can find any market for a crop, we should try to satisfy it: this is quite urgent, to reduce the country's import bill and divert income to villages.

4. I will bring your Local Government comments to the attention of the Hiri Council.

5. Very high standard field work, sensitively reported. Congratulations.

Yours,

Clive

Clive Single
Assistant District Commissioner

DD

67-2-4



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone 87-1-2
Our Reference.....
If calling ask for
Mr.....

In Reply
Please Quote
No.



Sub-District Office,
P.O. Box 597,
Port Moresby.

22nd December, 1972.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT NO. 5 OF 1972-73 - VANAPA

* Attached is the original Patrol Report for your office records.

* Also attached for your comments and onforwarding to Headquarters are two (2) copies of updated Area Study, Situation Reports 1 - 4 and my comments on the latter, all in the one Patrol Report jacket.

C.V. Single

C.V. Single
Assistant District Commissioner

*Att.2.

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

12th October, 1972.

Patrol Officer M.H. Milne,
S.D.O. Ela Beach.

Dear *Mike* ,

Patrol Report No. 5 of 1972/73

Please patrol the Vanapa Census Division.

2. Amend the census, administering first aid to it as necessary after the **affects** of Mr. Mann's patrol.
3. Our discussions: I want you to census the Goilala groups, but report on them separately. For the resident groups who have figured in the census before, update and unscramble.
4. I like your broad approach to Government liason questions and hope you continue to use it.
5. Take your time: I hope you enjoy it.

Yours,

Clive

Clive Single
Assistant District Commissioner

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station S.D.O. Ela Beach..... Officer Compiling M. Milne, P.O......
 District Central..... Subdistrict Port Moresby.....
 Census Division Vanapa River..... L.G. Council Hiri.....

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

Subject: Settlers and Land Infringement

What would appear to be one of the major "situation" matters in the Lower Vanapa Census Division is the increasing number of settlers in the area.

2. Although I observed no untoward incidents whilst in the area, there is some ill feeling toward this third social group and the situation is not improving.

3. I have already stated that I estimate between 300 and 400 Goilala settlers in this area with a DOURA-KOIARI population of 1091.

4. The Goilalas are centred in and around three (3) settlement or village areas: Brown River, Kanobaba (on the Vanapa River) and Kuriva, approximately equal distances apart.

5. On the Lower Vanapa, between the Vanapa River and the Brown, these settlers appear to have no traditional land rights and this is where the main problem lies of course.

6. An example which typifies the problem and situation, I will now give:- About 1968 at Kanobaba, one EDWARD IORIVE, originally employed 6-7 Goilalas to work for him. Over the years their numbers swelled to 57 living in a village. The employer had finished off the original labour but the Goilala village, Kanobaba, remained with its 57 inhabitants. Finally the Goilalas said they would go, but not until they had a sing-sing to which the local Koiaris (Fodu, Badiloho and Kerea) were invited. This sing-sing was duly held but relations were not improved because the Koiaris had to buy the food (pigs etc.) consumed at the sing-sing, and, I am told, went home considerably out of pocket.

7. Now, it is reported that before the Goilalas leave, the Koiaris must hold a sing-sing. It is pretty obvious, however, that the Goilalas are not leaving.

Sgd:.....

...2 over

Date:.....

8. In almost every village I visited in the Lower Vanapa, the people raised the Goilala question as one of their problems. The Goilalas are blamed for poaching and encroaching on land. It would be foolish to blame one side however. In many cases the Goilalas are invited to use land in return for clearing work, I suppose. Often when the land has been cleared to the satisfaction of the Douras or Koiaris, the Goilalas are not welcome any longer.

9. A more serious aspect of this problem is what I felt was the use of Goilalas as buffers in local clan land disputes. For example, Clan A disputes a land boundary with Clan B. Clan A or a leader from that clan alone employs ("employs" is hardly the word) about 30 Goilalas which he forthwith places on the disputed land to build houses etc.

10. AUA MAU of KEAKUAKU, a fairly enterprising individual is "the boss" of most of the Brown River Goilalas. These Goilalas work under a system closely resembling the feudal serf societies. The Goilalas have the use of land and in return work for their boss when the need arises and do what he tells them. The Goilalas haven't got much choice.

11. The Vanapa River Goilalas have been ignored to a large extent by the Administration. The fact is they are another social group living a dubious relationship with the rest of the population.

12. As I stated, any ill feeling has been controlled to date remarkably well, considering the attitudes of many people I encountered.

13. The land ownership situation in the area is most anomolous and I make no claim to be able to pin-point who owns what land.

14. The East Kuriva Timber Rights purchase puts the Goilalas as owing that area and in fact the Goilalas claim they own the land on the north side of the Brown River Road to the west bank of the Vanapa River. This then includes the Koiari village of FODU.

15. I reiterate, however, that most of the ill feeling is centred on the Doura lands on the south side of the Brown River Road.

16. At Akuku, on the banks of the Veimauri River, the villagers there have made a grave mistake by denuding the river banks of vegetation. This has already caused the banks to start collapsing and much of this cleared land is now part of the Veimauri River. After my visit to Akuku, I trust this will not continue.

17. Another interesting point is that the village of Akuku stands on the Administration freehold land on the river banks.

Michael J. H.
8.12.72

SITUATION REPORT No. 3

Station.....Sub-District Office,.....Officer Compiling.....M. Milne, P.O.
 Ela Beach
 District.....Central.....Subdistrict.....Port Moresby
 Census Division.....Vanapa River Census L.G. Council.....Hiri
 Division

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Gov. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

Subject:.....EDUCATION.....

School attendance in this Census Division is dependent largely upon village proximity to schools. The villages near the schools at FODU, KURIVA and BROWN RIVER send their children, as a rule, to school. The villages some distance from schools have a poor attendance. KEREA, for example, has what I estimated as 27 children eligible to attend school, not attending because the nearest school at FODU is quite a distance away.

2. 218 children attend the three schools in the area. Another 60 odd attend schools out of the area. Many of these 60 children are from villages inaccessible because of distance to local schools and they stay in Moresby or elsewhere.

3. The only thing to assist these villages, as I see it, is improved communications and some form of service to enable the children to reach school.

4. The upper Koiari villages of HORIGI, GOSISI, DUBA and BOINE have no access to schooling for their children. These villages support 205 people and only 2 children attend school, both in Moresby. Of course the lack of an airstrip here is a great obstacle to the possible establishment of a school in this area.

5. When the Patrol Report herein was typed it seemed as though the mission school at FODU would be closed next year. Brother Justin of De La Salle now says this is not the case. It seems the school at FODU will stay.

Sgd:.....*Michael P. H.*.....

Date:.....2.12.72.....

SITUATION REPORT No. 4

Station... Sub-District Office, Officer Compiling... M. Milne, P.O.
 Ela Beach
 District... Central Subdistrict... Port Moresby
 Census Division... Vanapa River L.G. Council... Hiri

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

Subject:..... KAIRUKU-HIRI BY-ELECTION.

Between 8th November and 16th November 1972, polling was conducted by me in this Census Division with respect to the Kairuku-Hiri By-election.

2. There seemed to be little interest shown in the By-election and only a minimal number of votes (about 200) was collected despite the fact that all villages I visited on patrol previously were notified.

3. I felt the reason for this lack of interest to be attributed to a general political lethargy and the fact that the people could not understand why they should have to vote again this year, after they had already nominated the person they wanted during the National Elections.

Sgd:..... 

Date:..... 8-12-72

SITUATION REPORT No. 1 of P.R. No. 5 72-73

Station..... Port Moresby..... Officer Compiling..... M.H. Milne P.O.....

District..... Central..... Subdistrict..... Port Moresby.....

Census Division..... Vanapa..... L.G. Council..... Hiri.....

Subject:..... Settlers and Land Infringement

Subdistrict Office

Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received

..... 8th December 1972.....

I recognize the problem that settling groups are causing. Probably the time to do something about them, at our level, on an advice to landowners basis was about 1965-6. The motive for people to put up with rigorous conditions which however allow them to drift down from the near total economic isolation of their upland homes and settle by a road which reaches the Moresby markets is clear, and since they are available and willing, their employment by land claimants also figures. Now, we are coming into a new phase of the situation, with Aua Mau (para. 10) complaining recently to the Local Court that his Goilalas are getting out of hand and disobeying him. Situation being watched.

Para. 14 Timber Rights Purchase is for review.

Para. 16 Plans are in hand to make available land a few hundred yards west of where AKUKU now is and this will go ahead as soon as we are clear of the present drought/food shortage situation.

Action Taken: Have visited and discussed AKUKU with Mr. Roger Lee of Lands Department. Another visit after rain comes.

C. V. Single.

Sgd. (C.V. Single).....
A.D.C.

Date..... 20th December 1972.....

SITUATION REPORT No. 2 of P.R. No. 5 72-73Station..... **Port Moresby** Officer Compiling..... **M.H. Milne P.O.**District..... **Central** Subdistrict..... **Port Moresby**Census Division..... **Vanapa** L.G. Council..... **Hiri**Subject:..... **Douramoku - Caribou crash.**

Subdistrict Office

Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received

8th December 1972**Nothing developed from this report.****The situation is back to near pre-disaster status, and Father Wilson is back and working.****The officer of the Public Solicitor is working on the compensation claims.**Action Taken: **Checked claims situation with Pubsol.**Sgd..... *C.V. Single*
(C.V. Single)**A.D.C.**Date..... **20th December, 1972.**

SITUATION REPORT No. 2 of P.R. No. 5 72-73

Station... **Port Moresby** Officer Compiling... **M.H. Milne P.O.**

District... **Central** Subdistrict... **Port Moresby**

Census Division... **Vanapa** L.G. Council... **Hiri**

Subject: **Education**

Subdistrict Office

Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received

8th December 1972

Copy of Sitrep to District Inspector of Education.
Glad about Fodu.

Action Taken:

C.V. Single
Sgd. (C.V. Single)
A.D.C.
Date. 20th December, 1972.

SITUATION REPORT No. 4 of P.R. No. 5 72-73

Station **Port Moresby** Officer Compiling **M.H. Milne, P.O.**.....

District **Central** Subdistrict **Port Moresby**.....

Census Division **Vanapa** J.G. Council **Hiri**.....

Subject: **Kairuku-Hiri By-Election**.....

Subdistrict Office

Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received

8th December 1972.....

Agree. Always a problem with bye or special elections.

Action Taken:

C.V. Single
Sgd. **(C.V. Single)**.....
A.D.D.
Date **20th December 1972**.....

50.

PATROL REPORT

Report number: 6 of 72/73
 District: Central
 Patrol conducted by: E. Kiro Marivi
 Area patrolled: East Coast
 Duration of patrol: 30-11-72 to 11-1-73
 Last D.D.A. patrol: 26-5-71
 Last O.L.G. patrol: -
 Map reference: -

Objects of patrol: Census, General Admin.,
 Water Supply Scheme
 Station: Ela Beach
 Subdistrict: Port Moresby
 Designation: Patrol Officer
 Personnel accompanying: T.P.O. Renagi Ageva
 Number of days: 43
 Total population of area: 4,316
 Council area: Hiri
 House of Assembly Electorate: Kairuku-Hiri
 Open

The District Commissioner,
 Central District,
 Port Moresby.

- In respect of this patrol, I attach
- Field Officers Journal Folios 7 To 12 (✓)
 - Patrol Instructions, (✓)
 - The Report and my comments, (✓)
 - Area study, ()
 - Updating of area study, ()
 - Situation Reports No's 1- , (✓)
 - Patrol map, ()

DATE: 14/2 1973.

C.V. Single
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
 Department of the Administrator,
 Division of District Administration,
 KONEDOBUBU, Papua New Guinea.

- In respect of this patrol, I attach
- Area study, ()
 - Updating of area study, ()
 - Situation Report No's 1- and Assessments (✓)
 - Census Statistics (✓)
 - District Headquarters assessment of
 Patrol & Report..... ~~.....~~
 Average

Date: 5/3/1973.

R.T. Galloway
 District Commissioner

POPULATION

Date of Census	Village	TOTALS (Excluding Absentees)				ABSENTEES (Resident outside Electorate)				Grand Total
		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		
		M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	
1-12-72	GAIRE ✓	309	226	310	270	24	25	63	22	1249
5-12-72	VAIVAI ✓	13	13	18	18					62
6-12-72	DAGODA ✓	9	15	21	22	3	2	1		73
7-12-72	SEME ✓	19	15	15	16					65
8-12-72	TORINUMU	9	19	10	17					55
11-12-72	BARAKAU ✓	171	135	155	143	15	7	27	14	667
13-12-72	DABUNARI ✓	14	21	22	21			2	1	81
18-12-72	TUPUSEREIA ✓	448	492	443	430	26	32	63	42	1976
8-1-73	RABUKA	13	9	11	8			2		53
15-1-73	KEREKADI ✓	10	10	12	10	1		1	1	45
										<u>4316</u>
										<u><u>4316</u></u>

SPEEDIMEMO

ORIGINATOR SENDS PARTS 1 & 3
INTACT WITH CARBON. RECIPIENT
RETURN PART 3 WITH REPLY.

CAN BE TYPED OR HANDWRITTEN. **D.O. Ela Beach.**

TO DISTRICT COMMISSIONER AT PORT MORESBY

SUBJECT P/R NO. 6 72/73

DATE 16-2-73

Attached is Mr. Kiro Marivi's patrol
report of the East Coast Census Division.

C.V. Single

PLEASE REPLY TO →

SIGNED

C.V. Single A.D.C.

*Received 1/3/73.
C.V. Single 5/3*

DETACH AND FILE FOR FOLLOW UP

67-2-1

Handwritten initials/signature



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67.m.1-2(2)
If calling ask for
Mr.

In Reply
Please Quote
No.



Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

23rd November, 1972.

P.O. E. Kiro Marivi

Dear Mr. Marivi,

PATROL NO. 6 OF 1972/73
EAST COAST CENSUS DIVISION

Please arrange to leave here on Friday 30th November 1972.

2. Patrol the East Coast Census Sub-Division, compiling the census, studying the water supply position (we are in the middle of our worst drought, remember) and keeping in touch with Hiri Council so you are available to Council to help in all or any water supply jobs that crop up.
3. Standard Government Liason work, answering questions and explaining as need arises.
4. Please take Mr. T.P.O. Renagi Ageva with you. He is an experienced bush man and should help.

Sincerely,

Clive

Clive Single
A.D.C.

PATROL REPORT No. 6 of 1972/73

Station..... Sub-District Office,..... Officer Compiling..... E. Kiro Marivi
Ela Beach
 District..... Central..... Subdistrict..... Port Moresby
 Census Division..... East Coast..... L.G. Council..... Hiri

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

See Situation Report for "Political"

A. ECONOMIC

(i) Cash crops

Cash crops in this census division are very limited due to geographic features of the area. Most of the area is mountainous and rocky. The only two crops for cash are bananas and yams which are grown on a small scale. It was very limited for sale or eating because of the long dry season.

2. The people faced shortage of garden foods because the soil became too hard for the growth of the crops.

(ii) Fishing

3. At this time, the main income depended on the sale of fish in markets. The waters were well stocked with fish and fishermen took their catch to market nearly every day.

4. The shipment of the catch to market was no problem for the fishermen because road transport operated daily and they had canoes with outboard motors to deliver fish to market.

(iii) Employment of personnel

5. Some 60% of the male work force and about 10% of the female work force are employed within the country, the majority in Port Moresby. A large proportion are employed as carpenters, teachers and clerks. The females are employed as store assistants and the others as domestic servants around the city area. Most money is brought to the villages by the workers and the sale of fish.

(iv) Trade Stores

6. There are about twenty (20) privately owned trade stores in the area. All are successful but TAU TAU's store at Gaile is regarded to be the best, the ones at Tupusereia are also good. These businessmen also own truck businesses which carry workers to and from the city.

7. The patrol was interested in the preparation of the sing-sing which was to be held on Xmas day. On the whole it was good experience for T.P.O. Renagi Ageva who accompanied me.

67-2-1
Kelliher/Pag

Department of the Administrator,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

5th March, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
P.O. Box 2396,
KOROROU.

ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT NO.6 - 1972/73.

Forwarded herewith please find the following in respect of the above patrol:

- (a) Report Jacket - 1 copy;
- (b) Situation Report No. 1 and Assessments -
2 copies.
- (c) Census Statistics - 2 copies.

Matters raised by the patrol have been covered in the Sitrep Assessments and a copy of the Sitrep and Assessments has been forwarded to the District Local Government Officer.

For your information, please.

R.T. GALLOWAY, *R.T.G.*
District Commissioner,
Central District.

67-2-1
Kelliher/Pag

Department of the Administrator,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MCDONALD.

5th March, 1973.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
ELA BEACH.

ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT NO. 6 - 1972/73

Receipt of the above Report is acknowledged with thanks.

Your assessment adequately covers matters raised by the Patrol and attached for your information is a copy of my assessment.

A copy of the Situation Report and Assessments has been forwarded to the District Local Government Officer for his information.

Mr. MARIVI is to be congratulated for the clarity of his report.

R.T. Galloway.

R.T. GALLOWAY,
District Commissioner,
Central District.

RTS

67-2-1

Kelliher/Pag

Department of the Administrator,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

5th March, 1973.

District Local Government Officer,
District Local Government Office,
KAUGERE.

ELA BEACH PATROL NO.6 - 1972/73.

The above Patrol was carried out by Messrs. Patrol Officer MARIVI and trainee Patrol Officer AGEVA to the East Coast Census Division during the period 30th November, 1972 - 11th January, 1973.

The patrol was concerned with Local Government activities amongst other things and a Situation Report concerning activities of the Hiri Council has been submitted.

I feel that this will be of interest to you and attached hereto is a photocopy of the Situation Report and Assessments thereof.

For your information.

R.T. GALLOWAY,
District Commissioner,
Central District.

RTG

Attachments.

67-1-2(2)

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

23rd November, 1972.

P.O. E. Kiro Marivi

Dear Mr. Marivi,

PATROL NO. 6 OF 1972/73
EAST COAST CENSUS DIVISION

Please arrange to leave hereon Friday 30th November 1972.

2. Patrol the East Coast Census Sub-Division, compiling the census, studying the water supply position (we are in the middle of our worst drought, remember) and keeping in touch with Hiri Council so you are available to Council to help in all or any water supply jobs that crop up.

3. Standard Government Liason work, answering questions and explaining as need arises.

4. Please take Mr. T.P.O. Renagi Ageva with you. He is an experienced bush man and should help.

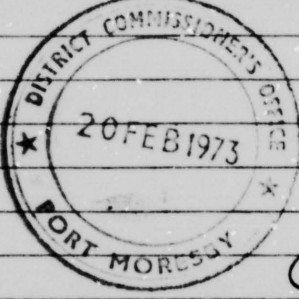
Sincerely,

R
Clive Single
A.D.C.

SPEEDIMEMO

ORIGINATOR SENDS PARTS 1 & 3
INTACT WITH CARBON. RECIPIENT
RETURN PART 3 WITH REPLY.

CAN BE TYPED OR HANDWRITTEN **S.D.O. Ela Beach.**

TO DISTRICT COMMISSIONER	AT PORT MORESBY
SUBJECT P/R NO. 6 72/73	DATE 16-2-73
Attached is Mr. Kiro Marivi's patrol report of the East Coast Census Division.	
	
<i>C.V. Single</i>	
PLEASE REPLY TO →	SIGNED C.V. Single A.D.C.

REPLY HERE →	
Copy of Patrol Instructions not recieved as per Patrol Report jacket.	
Could you please forward a copy of same.	
<i>R.T. Galloway</i>	
DATE 21-2-73	SIGNED R.T. Galloway, D.C.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name E.K. Marisi

Station Ela Beach

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
29/11	67	0800-0120 - General preparation of patrol to EAST COAST CENSUS DIVISION.
	68	0130-1600 - Left for Gaire Village and unpacked the patrol gear.
	69	Spent the night at Gaire.
29/11	70	Observation of the place.
1/12	71	0800-0120 - Issued the political education materials - Conducted Census at Gaire.
	72	0130-1600 - Continued the Census at Gaire.
	73	Spent the night at Gaire.
2/12	74	0800 Observation (SAT) at Gaire.
3/12	75	Observation (SUN) at Gaire.
4/12	76	0800-1200 - Continued Census at Gaire.
	77	0130-1600 - Hired PMV to Vavai, unpacked for the night.
5/12	78	0800-0120 - Conducted Census at Vavai.
	79	0130-1600 - Hired PMV to Dogoda village, unpacked for the night.
6/12	80	0800-0120 - Census at Dogoda.
	81	0130-1600 - Walked to some village, unpacked for the night.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio =

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Othe. officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name E. K. M. Marui

Station E.A. Beach

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
7/12	82	0800-0140 - Census at Sene.
		0140-1606. observation of the place.
	82	
	83	Spent the night at Sene.
8/12	84	0800-0120 - Walked to Tomunumu, unpacked.
	85	0130-1606 - Conducted Census at Tomunumu.
	86	Spent the night at Tomunumu.
9/12	87	0800-0606 - Walked back to Sene. Hired PMV to Barakau village.
	88	Spent the night at Barakau.
10/12	89	Observation (Sun) at Barakau.
11/12	90	0800-0140 - Census at Barakau village.
		0140-1606. Sent the villagers to gardens to collect food for next day's census.
	91	Spent the night at Barakau.
12/12	92	0800-0150 - Continued census at Barakau - Issued the political education materials to the people.
	93	0150-01606 - Hired PMV to B Dobunani village - Unpacked for the night.
13/12	94	0800- 01606 ⁰¹⁶⁰⁶ Census at Dobunani - attended the council meetings with the councillor.

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio =To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name: E. Kiro. Marun

Station: FLA BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
	95	Spent the night at Dobunari.
14/12	96	0800-0130- Hired PMV to Barakau to investigate the water supply there.
	97	0130-1600 General investigation of water supply in Barakau itself.
	98	Spent the night at Barakau.
15/12	99	0800-0600. Hired PMV to Tubuselea, unpacked and camped out for the night.
16/12	100	Observed (SAT) at Tubuselea.
17/12	101	observed (SUN) also at Tubuselea.
18/12	102	0800-0120- Councillor's sister died, so upheld us from doing doing census.
		0130- 2100 . Conducted Census at Tubuselea.
19/12	103	0800-1600. Continued Census of Tubuselea. Spent the night at Tubuselea.
20/12	104	0800-0120- also continued the census at Tubuselea.
	105	0130-1600- Assisted the councillor to find the solution to the maintenance of water supply problems.
	106	Spent the night at Tubuselea.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name E. Koro. MarasStation EUA BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
2/12	107	0900-1600 - Hired PMU to come in to Moresby to report to ADC about the serious low serious the water supply problem was at Tubuselea. Spent the night at Tubuselea.
2/12	108	Came into Moresby for X-rays.
2/12	109	In Moresby (SAT)
24/12	100	In Moresby (SUN)
25/12	111	X-rays holidays.
24/12	112	Boxing Day in Moresby.
27/12	113	0800-1600. General office duties.
28/12	114	0800-1600. General office duties.
29/12	115	0800-1600. Also if general office duties.
30/12	116	In Moresby (SAT)
31/12	117	Also in Moresby (SUN).
1/12	118	New Year holiday.
2/12	119	0800-1200 went to Tubuselea to continue the patrol.
	120	0930-1600 - Assisted the cannalor workers supervisor.

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio -To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name E. Kirib. Marisi

Station Ela Beach

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print. - 1/00/1,000 pads. - 6.72.
2/1/73	120	to fixed water supply pipes to the windmill.
	121	Spent the night at Tubuselea.
3/1/73	122	0800 - 1600. Assisted the council workers supervisor with his maintenance work.
	123	Spent the night at Tubuselea.
4/1	124	0800 - 1600 - Organised the villagers to help the council workers supervisor to do the maintenance water pipes, assisted him and the people of Tubuselea.
	125	Spent the night at Tubuselea.
5/1/73	126	0900 - Hired PMV to come in to Moresby to report again the water supply problems because so many people were suffering from it.
	127	0130 - 1600 - Returned to Tubuselea.
	128	Spent the night at Tubuselea.
6/1	129	Observation (SAT) at Tubuselea.
7/1	130	Observation (LW)
8/1	131	0800 - 1600. Hired PMV to Rabuka for Genes. Returned back to Tubuselea for the night.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

PATROL REPORT No. 6 of 1972/73

Station.....Sub-District Office,.....Officer Compiling.....E. Kiro Marivi
Ela Beach
 District.....Central.....Subdistrict.....Port Moresby
 Census Division.....East Coast.....L.G. Council.....Hiri

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

See Situation Report for "Political"

A. ECONOMIC

(i) Cash crops

Cash crops in this census division are very limited due to geographic features of the area. Most of the area is mountainous and rocky. The only two crops for cash are bananas and yams which are grown on a small scale. It was very limited for sale or eating because of the long dry season.

2. The people faced shortage of garden foods because the soil became too hard for the growth of the crops.

(ii) Fishing

3. At this time, the main income depended on the sale of fish in markets. The waters were well stocked with fish and fishermen took their catch to market nearly every day.

4. The shipment of the catch to market was no problem for the fishermen because road transport operated daily and they had canoes with outboard motors to deliver fish to market.

(iii) Employment of personnel

5. Some 60% of the male work force and about 10% of the female work force are employed within the country, the majority in Port Moresby. A large proportion are employed as carpenters, teachers and clerks. The females are employed as store assistants and the others as domestic servants around the city area. Most money is brought to the villages by the workers and the sale of fish.

(iv) Trade Stores

6. There are about twenty (20) privately owned trade stores in the area. All are successful but TAU TAU's store at Gaile is regarded to be the best, the ones at Tupuseria are also good. These businessmen also own truck businesses which carry workers to and from the city.

7. The patrol was interested in the preparation of the sing-sing which was to be held on Xmas day. On the whole it was good experience for T.P.O. Renagi Ageva who accompanied me.

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station ELA BEACH Officer Compiling C.V. SINGLE
 District CENTRAL Subdistrict PORT MORSBY
 Census Division EAST COAST L.G. Council HIRI
 Subject: POLITICAL

Subdistrict Office

Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received

8-2-73

I think this material to be sitrep by only a narrow margin: but I asked for it to be done as a sitrep rather than part of the P/R because D.D.A. H.C. is physically close to this census division and what would be of background interest only if it happened 100 miles away is of closer interest here.

2. Council Water Supply matters were naturally highlighted because this patrol was in the field during the worst of a record "dry". Quite a lot of blame has been apportioned, rightly and wrongly, when any water scheme broke down. Naturally. Now the rain has come, we and the Council must mend our fences by streamlining water supply maintenance against next "dry".

3. The access roads to inland villages: this year the Hiri Council decided against buying a grader - no money. R.D.F. money has been used to get Comworks to upgrade one or two access roads, but only where the village, not the Council, has matched dollar for dollar. This could be done again and against the possibility, Hiri has requested \$5,000 R.D.F. for the upgrading of minor roads.

Action Taken:

Sgd. C.V. SingleDate 16/2/73

District Office

Assessment District Commissioner

Date Received

1st March, 1973.

The break down of the area's water supplies is a sorry state of affairs emphasised, as stated by the A.D.C., by a record dry season.

2. The lack of communication between Councillors and electors is not an uncommon occurrence and can only be corrected by the electors at their next election.

3. The Council has requested, with the concurrence of the D.C.C., quite a large amount of R.D.F. assistance during 1973/74 and it is hoped that the roads of the area will be much improved.

Action Taken:

→ Copy of Sitrep and assessments to DLGO.

Sgd. R. I. Galloway, DL. Pres.

Date 5th March, 1973.

Headquarters

Date Received

Forwarded.....Section

Project Officer.....

Date.....

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station.....Sub-District Office.....Officer Compiling.....E. Kiro Marivi P.O.
Ela Beach
 District.....Central.....Subdistrict.....Port Moresby
 Census Division.....East Coast.....L.G. Council.....Hiri

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

Subject:.....POLITICAL.....

(a) Local Government Council

The East Coast Census Division is in the Hiri Local Government Council. There are two distinct groups of people - one being highly sophisticated and the other the opposite.

(b) Coastal people

2. Most people have a fair understanding of the Local Government Council, its voting system and the usage of funds. Generally the weak link comes from the individual councillor representing the area. The councillors fail to report to the people the vital discussions of the council meetings. They also lack the ability to get the people to listen to them and there is also a lack of leadership in the community because he does not try and does not co-operate with the Administration officials for advise to pass on to his people.

3. The council have some projects going in this area. Wells for the inland villages and windmills for the coastal ones. Barakau has the only operative windmill but the others were undergoing maintenance work.

4. The villagers blamed the council for not doing anything to retain the windmills in operational order. The patrol stayed at Tupusereia longer than planned because we had to assist the council works supervisor at the village. The long dry season effected the people very badly, so much so that the water had to be sent from Port Moresby to the coastal villages. Now that the rain has started, the wells and creeks are filled with water once again and with the completion of the maintenance work, the people are well supplied.

(c) Inland

5. There are two (2) councillors representing seven (7) villages in the inland area. The distance between villages is too great for two councillors to cover efficiently.

...2

Sitrep 1 of P.R. No 6 72/73 2.
East Coast Census Division - E.K. MARIVI

6. I was assured that the people understood the workings of the Local Government Council, however I doubt this. The council have well projects in the area and access roads into the villages but the villagers complain that the council does not maintain the access roads.

7. The only operative well is at Dagoda and this well supplies water for Seme and Barakau as well as its own village people in dry seasons. These people have different attitudes from the coastal people so the L.G. Council should keep a close watch for developments.

(d) House of Assembly

8. During the patrol no-one showed any interest in the structure of the government of the country, although most people did recognize it as the government of the country.

9. The coastal people understood the aims of the government and also its running of the country but this was the opposite in the case of the inland people. These two groups have entirely different attitudes.

10. I gathered that the people from this area showed very little interest in the by-election for Kairuku-Hiri Open Electorate. This apparently was due to what the previous member had done to the people of the census division.

11. Most youngsters wanted to be the leaders of the L.G.C. or H. of A. They dominated the community largely in the running of the village social affairs. The overaged ones appeared to show little interest in political aspects but were followers. I pointed to the younger ones that the much education is a very dangerous thing to have among the community of this country.

67-2-1

~~35-6-51~~ DO(L)



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 35-6-51
If calling ask for
Mr

In Reply
Please Quote
No.



Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

28th February, 1973.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.

VISIT - AKUKU VILLAGE
VEIMAURI RIVER, VANAPA C/D

Reference: Your 67-2-1 of 10th January 1973.

I visited AKUKU village by arrangement in company with Mr. Ron Wright of Lands Department (Settlement) and Mr. P.O. Adira Gumasa.

2. The Lands offer of 200 acres adjacent to the reserve on which AKUKU is living was heard with reserve.
3. There is a claim pending against the purchase of some of the KURIVA land south of the road, including this 200 acres, by the principal land owning clan, who comprise most of the population of AKUKU. They feel that to rent a portion of what they are sure (due to a survey error) is their's would prejudice their claim when it gets to the L.T.C.
4. Asked, Mr. Lovering confirms that it would. Once a lease is registered it is not upsetable. He suggests that Lands be consulted about issuing a licence to reside; this document to contain the people's feeling that they cannot take a lease at this time, but would accept if their claim were to fail.
5. Outstanding work to be done is to submit the application to L.T.C. and write Lands to put the case for a licence to reside, not a lease, until after the L.T.C. hearing.

attached to
original
35-6-1

C.V. Single
C.V. Single

Assistant District Commissioner

ABO(SD)

67-2-1



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR
P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-31
If calling ask for
Mr.

In Reply
Please Quote

No.



19th February, 1973

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

ELA BEACH PATROL NO.7 OF 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of 2nd February, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of the MOUNT KOIARI Census Division, as undertaken by MR. P.J. JOYCE, Assistant Patrol Officer.

C. G. Little
C.G. LITTLE
a/Secretary

67-2-1

28th February, 1973

MINUTE TO: ADC,
SRO,
ELA BEACH.

for your information and that of Mr. Joyce.

(R.T.G)
AC.

67-2-1

KELLNER/PAG

Department of the Administrator,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

2nd February, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
P.O. Box 2396,
KORORUA.

ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT NO. 7 OF 1972/73.

Enclosed herewith please find the jacket for the above report.

This patrol continued the routine maintenance of the MT. KOLARI airstrips.

An effective patrol.

R.T. GALLOWAY, *R.T.G.*
District Commissioner,
Central District.

67-2-1
KELLNER/PAG

Department of the Administrator,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

2nd February, 1973.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
ELA BEACH.

ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT NO. 7 OF 1972/73.

Receipt of the above report is acknowledged with thanks.

Your comments adequately cover all matters raised by the Patrol.

A good piece of work carried out by Mr. Joyce.

R.T.
R.T. GALLOWAY,
District Commissioner,
Central District.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOYCE A.P.O.Station ELA BEACH S.D.O.

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 72/73

Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.

Date	Para No.	
10/12	1	0800hrs - to SDO to pick up equipment
	2	0830hrs - to Jacksons Airport
	3	1100hrs - arrive MANUMU
	4	1300hrs - airstrip inspection
	5	General discussions
11/12	6	0800hrs - spent morning repairing, servicing, adjusting mower
	7	1300hrs - village inspection - excellent
	8	1400hrs - general discussions and organisation of work to begin on airstrip in morning
12/12	9	0730hrs - commenced work on airstrip
	10	1600hrs - knocked off
13/12	11	0730hrs - recommenced work on airstrip
	12	1400hrs - knocked off due to heavy rain
14/12	13	0730hrs - continued work on airstrip
	14	1630hrs - completed all airstrip maintenance
	15	Evening - political education, distribution of literature and general discussions - Mt. Fala land claim mentioned.
15/12	16	All village gone to gardens - final airstrip inspection
16/12	17	Local SDA Sabbath observed
17/12	18	0900hrs - general "pep talk" re. airstrip and DCA inspection
	19	1200hrs - departed MANUMU for KAGI via plane
	20	1210hrs - arrived KAGI - Maurice Mwadede joined patrol
	21	1230hrs - airstrip inspection
	22	1430hrs - general discussions
18/12	23	0700hrs - commenced airstrip maintenance - repaired, serviced and adjusted mower
	24	1600hrs - knocked off
19/12	25	0700hrs - continued airstrip maintenance
	26	1600hrs - all work completed
	27	Evening - P.E. discussions and distribution of literature
20/12	28	0800hrs - departed KAGI for EFOGI with 18 carriers
	29	1015hrs - arrived EFOGI
	30	1200hrs - complaint laid by ELOLOGO VC re. assault (see Law and Order in Patrol Report)

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio -To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name.....PAUL JOYCE A.P.O.....

Station...ELA BEACH S.D.O.

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
		<u>E. B. PATROL NO. 72/73</u>
		Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
20/12	31	1600hrs - airstrip inspection
	32	1700hrs - village inspection - good
	33	General discussions
21/12	34	0730hrs - commenced airstrip maintenance and repaired, serviced mower
	35	1600hrs - knocked off
22/12	36	0730hrs - continued airstrip maintenance
	37	1600hrs - knocked off
	38	Evening - political education, distribution of P.E. material and general discussion
23/12	39	Local SDA Sabbath observed
24/12	40	Christmas Eve observed
25/12	41	Christmas Day observed
26/12	42	0900hrs - morning spent finalising airstrip maintenance
	43	1200hrs - all work completed
27/12	44	0745hrs - departed EFOGI for MANARI with 16 carriers
	45	1145hrs - arrived MANARI
	46	1400hrs - airstrip inspection
	47	1600hrs - general discussions - village officials asked me to delay work on airstrip due to village involvement in cattle drive and spraying - work to start 31st.
28/12	48	0800hrs - conducted medical clinic
	49	0930hrs - repaired cattle spraying machine
	50	1100hrs - village inspection - very good
29/12	51	1400hrs - joined by 4 walkers (Jungle Patrols) - entertained
29/12	52	0800hrs - walkers departed 0900hrs - 1600hrs general village meeting
30/12	53	Local SDA Sabbath observed
31/12	54	0600hrs - cattle drive departed
	55	0800hrs - commenced work on airstrip
	56	1600hrs - knocked off
1/1/73	57	0730hrs - recommenced work on airstrip
	58	1430hrs - knocked off due to heavy rain
2/1	59	0730hrs - continued airstrip maintenance

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio -To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOYCE A.P.C.

Station ELA BEACH S.D.O.

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

E.B. PATROL NO. 7 72/73

Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.

Date	Para No.	
2/1	60	1600hrs - knocked off
3/1	61	0730hrs.- finalised all work on airstrip
3/1	62	1500hrs - knocked off
	63	Evening - political education, distribution of P.E. material and general discussion
4/1	64	0700hrs - departed MANARI for NAORO with 16 carriers
	65	1130hrs - arrived NAORO
	66	1400hrs - airstrip inspection - much work already done
	67	1530hrs - village inspection - good
5/1	68	0800hrs - spent day replacing old cone markers and painting of same - 2 men assisted
6/1	69	Local SDA Sabbath observed
7/1	70	Village sports day - joined in - no work
8/1	71	0700 hrs commenced airstrip maintenance
	72	1500 hrs knocked off due to heavy rain
9/1	73	0700hrs - continued work on airstrip
	74	1630hrs - knocked off
10/1	75	0700hrs - continued work on airstrip
	76	1630hrs - knocked off
	77	Evening - political education, distribution of P.E. material and general discussion
11/1	78	Preparation of Patrol Report
12/1	79	Preparation of Patrol Report
13/1	80	Local SDA Sabbath observed
14/1	81	1100hrs - departed NAORO
	82	1230hrs - at SDO WITH EQUIPMENT
		END OF PATROL

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP.: Officer's file.

S.D.O. Ela Beach.

24th January, 1973.

A.P.O. Paul Joyce,
Ela Beach.

PATROL REPORT NO. 72/73 - MOUNTAIN KOIARI

AIRSTRIPS

Good work on the airstrips. I shall continue to stress each time we continue to do this, and we will do it a few more times, that each effort should also be a step towards the village people taking over strip maintenance.

2. Compared to this task, bringing the strips up to scratch is simple. But it is a teaching and organizing commitment which we must do. D.C.A. have their man in each village. We must use and support him to the limit.

GOVERNMENT LIASON

3. As you say, little change.

ECONOMIC

4. Let's watch cattle development in this area carefully. As it is not grassy and therefore not subject to annual burning, it could be the alternative we are soon going to need to coastal cattle farming.

EDUCATION

5. Expansion is good.

HEALTH

6. Good. An A.P.O. at Manari will help but will not solve the carrier problem. Perhaps this is one entirely of personality.

LAW AND ORDER

7. V.C. at Elologo. I am glad he got your support when it was needed. End os ummer has a lot to do with short tempers and village rows.

...2

S.D.O.
M/s Beach.

2.

5th December, 1973.

MISCELLANEOUS

8. Will you get 10 lbs. of 4" nails as a vocab. stores item and send to Naoro please?
9. Finally, a good patrol, well reported. Keep it up.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Now that you have been introduced to the people, I would like you to study the inspection reports and go in to the people as you go, explain to them the situation.

C.V. Single

Clive Single
Assistant District Commissioner

Naoro is threatened with closure. We don't want this. But little by little we do want to ease the responsibility of keeping the strips open on to the villagers; this includes servicing the grass cutting machines, which D.C.A. were so keen for them to have and buying tools for them.

Look after any routine administration stuff you can address and spend some time on Government lines.

Also enjoy the trip.

Sincerely,

Clive Single
Clive Single

S.D.O.
Ela Beach.

6th December, 1973.

A.P.O. Paul Joyce.

Dear *Paul*,

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Now that you have been introduced to the Mt. Koiari people, I would like you to study the latest D.C.A. airstrip inspection reports and go in to the Koiari and, explaining them to the people as you go, implement them.

Nacro is threatened with closure. We don't want this. But little by little we do want to ease the responsibility of keeping the strips open on to the villagers; this includes servicing the grass cutting machines, which D.C.A. were so keen for them to have and buying POLs for them.

Look after any routine administration stuff you come across and spend some time on Government liason.

Also, enjoy the trip.

Sincerely,

Clive

Clive Single
A.D.C.

ELA BEACH PATROL REPORT NO. 7 OF 1972/73
MOUNTAIN KOIARI CENSUS DIVISION
ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICER PAUL JOYCE

A. INTRODUCTION

As follows, this report covers a period of thirty-five (35) days spent in the Mountain Koiari Census Division:-

10th December 1972 to 14th January 1973 (35 days)
Mr. P. Joyce, A.P.O.

17th to 24th December 1972 (7 days)
Mr. M. Mwadedda, T.P.O.

2. The primary objects of the patrol were, as per instructions, the following:-

- (a) to visit MANUMU, KAGI, EFOGI, MANARI and in particular NAOBO airstrips and carry out all maintenance and improvements to same, to meet D.C.A. safety requirements prior to their February inspection;
- (b) to repair, if possible, the MANUMU, KAGI and EFOGI motor mowers and check/service the others;
- (c) general routine administration and political education.

3. To keep this report concise, all work on the five (5) airstrips is treated in a general manner. A more detailed day by day rendition may be found in the accompanying Field Officer's Journal folios.

PATROL REPORT No.

Station S.D.O. Ela Beach Officer Compiling P. Joyce A.P.O.
 District Central Subdistrict Port Moresby
 Census Division Mt. Koiari L.G. Council -

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—S.72.

B. MAINTENANCE AND IMPROVEMENT OF AIRSTRIPS**Airstrip Maintenance**

Following the previous D.C.A. inspection reports and my own observation of the airstrips during the recently conducted by-election, it was felt necessary to mount a special patrol "to put things right". This was to be done prior to the February D.C.A. inspection and the possible closure of a strip, as was threatened in the case of NAORO (see Appendix 1).

2. All strips were basically in a sound condition although sadly neglected. Grass was well over twelve inches (12") high and "woody weeds" abounded. Flyover and approach areas on three (3) strips had not been touched for months. All signal and windsock areas were in a state of disrepair and cone markers scattered in a most unusual manner. Numerous wheel ruts, holes and washed out areas were to be found on four (4) airstrips, NAORO being the exception.
3. Prior to the patrol entering the field, a quantity of supplies and equipment were forwarded to all airstrips as required (for details see Appendix 2).
4. At this point it may be noted that due to a stock shortage at D.C.A. stores, a further purchase of equipment will be necessary to complete all airstrip requisites (for details see Appendix 3).
5. In the main, work carried out on all airstrips was as follows:-
 - (a) all grass cut and raked;
 - (b) approach and flyover areas cleared;
 - (c) all wheel ruts, holes and washed out areas filled, compacted and grass planted where required;
 - (d) all windsock and signal areas brought up to standard and three (3) tattered windsocks replaced (see para. 6);
 - (e) all cone markers correctly placed and repainted as required (see para. 6).
6. At NAORO a new windsock pole was cut and thirty-four (34) rotten cone markers replaced (a further ten (10) still required). At KAGI a covering of short grass was left in the signal and windsock circles to prevent erosion due to the "soft" nature of the

soil.

7. The only "new work" accomplished on this patrol was at MANARI where a large bank at the upper end of the strip was cut back twenty feet (20'). This served a dual purpose as it not only gives the planes more room to turn but provided a vast amount of filling and top soil for extensive grass planting.

8. The workforce turnout at all airstrips was excellent, and the villagers, having been given a "pep talk" and told of the impending D.C.A. inspection, worked with enthusiasm.

9. With all work completed, all airstrips were in excellent condition and well within the safety regulations required by D.C.A. It may be added that these are village airstrips and kept up to standard are a credit to the region.

Motor Mowers

10. This patrol was also a follow-up to Ela Beach Patrol No. 4 72/73 (please refer) during which self-propelled motor mowers and other equipment were delivered to the airstrips at much cost to the Government.

11. As reported to me at S.D.O., the mowers at MANUMU, KAGI and EFOGI were not operational. However, the trouble was not as serious as first thought, being mainly clogged fuel lines due to dirty petrol and extreme dusty conditions.

12. All mowers were repaired, serviced and adjusted as required and left in perfect running order. However, due to a lack of petrol, most grass cut on the airstrips during this patrol was done with serif and bushknife.

Requests in connection with airstrips

13. All airstrips requested seriffs in addition to other requisites mentioned in para. 4.

14. EFOGI villagers asked for the scheduled Thursday flight by Aerial Tours to be resumed, due to an increase in cargo and the start of the mandarin season.

15. Both MANARI and NAORO villages asked me to arrange, if possible, free airfreight for the petrol used in the mowers. At present the air freight costs more than the petrol and the villagers feel that as it is being used so that Aerial Tours can operate safely, it should be freighted free.

16. The above will be attended to on my return to S.D.O.

C. POLITICAL

Political education was more of a day to day affair held during my frequent friendly "chats" with individuals and small groups. In each village one evening was set aside for a large group discussion and distribution of P.E. material.

2. As one can expect, there has not been any dramatic change in the political attitudes, from that reported in Ela Beach Patrol No. 8 71/72 (please refer). However, the increased Government activity in the area during the past six (6) months, including the recent by-election, coupled with the large amount of Government money being spent on the airstrips, has made the people a great deal more aware of the importance of the House of Assembly, its members and impending self-government/independence.

3. The belief, "that if they can establish a permanent, steady cash income, they will be ready for self-government" mentioned in previous reports, is currently very strong, as can be seen from the apparent "fanatical" enthusiasm shown towards the cattle projects. This can be regarded in a "good light" on a self-help basis.

4. Mr. Slaughter's recent election to the House was well received and "naturally" the most favoured question at all P.E. discussions was, "Will he help us"?

D. ECONOMIC

Once again there has been no dramatic change from the situation as reported in Ela Beach Patrol No. 8 71/72 (please refer).

2. A herd of twenty-seven (27) cattle was encountered at MANARI where they were being sprayed prior to being driven to new projects at MANUMU, DUBI and BORIDI.

3. With the expected increase in walkers along the Kokoda Trail due to the recent news coverage, and in particular a business enterprise known as "Jungle Patrols" in which an ex Patrol Officer by the name of Bill Bloxam intends guiding parties through at a handsome fee, I have stressed to the villagers concerned the importance of assisting where possible - at a reasonable price! This could very well become another source of income via carrier money and the sale of fresh foods.

4. On Wednesday 1st January 1973, I was informed of an influenza outbreak at ELA. The first four (4) days of the original outbreak at Sunday 1st January, thirty-seven (37) people were affected. However, the 1st Post orderly stationed there immediately informed his N.C. via the BORIDI route and all appears to be under control.

5. During November, two (2) malaria control teams operating in the area sprayed all villages. Outstanding carrier payments brought about by these two teams were paid by this patrol from P.M.S. monies received for that purpose, prior to this patrol taking to the field.

Local Incidents

6. Various disputes of a minor nature were settled informally.

7. The only complaint of any consequence was made upon my arrival at SPOBI by VELO VELEVA, V.C. at SPOBI. The following is a brief resume:-

8. One, BOBBI MELVA o. HILLOCO wanted his daughter MULLY and her recently betrothed WOMA MALANA of HILLOCO, to live at his village (HILLOCO). Both had been staying at HILLOCO since Mully's return from Santums Mission School. In brief, the relatives of Ivona "disagreed violently" and a series of fights led by Ivona's brother, VELO VELEVA took place on Monday 18th and Tuesday 19th December in which Bobbi and his son OREU SILLOCO were severely beaten.

9. Further, this VELO VELEVA threatened the V.C. with violence when he attempted to restore law and order.

10. It is definite that a serious assault took place with VELO VELEVA, a known trouble-maker, being the chief instigator.

E. SOCIALEducation

The villages of MANARI, MADILOGO and NAORO are at present building a house, classroom and desks for the new Std. 4 teacher being introduced this year at the MANALOGO S.D.A. Mission School. An increase of 25% on the present education facilities within the region.

Health

2. P.H.D. will install an Aid Post Orderly at MANARI to service the villages of MANARI, MADILOGO, ENIVILOGO, NAORO, ELOLOGO and ABURO. This will be done only when suitable accommodation has been built. The MANARI councillor has already requested nails so that this can be done. When completed this will be the "long awaited" third Aid Post operating in the region.

3. On Wednesday 3rd January while at MANARI, I was informed of an influenza epidemic at MANUMU. Within the first four (4) days of the original outbreak on Sunday 31st December, thirty-seven (37) people were affected. However, the Aid Post Orderly stationed there immediately informed his H.Q. via the EFOGI radio and all appears to be under control.

4. During November, two (2) malaria control teams operating in the area sprayed all villages. Outstanding carrier payments brought about by these two teams were paid by this patrol from P.H.D. monies received for that purpose, prior to this patrol taking to the field.

Law and Order

5. Various disputes of a minor nature were settled informally.

6. The only complaint of any consequence was made upon my arrival at EFOGI by TOBANA TOLUA, V.C. at ELOLOGO. The following is a brief resume;-

7. One, DOBUI LELEVA of HAILOGO wanted his daughter EMILY and her recently betrothed WOMA MAIANA of ELOLOGO, to live at his village (HAILOGO). Both had been staying at ELOLOGO since Emily's return from Bautama Mission School. In brief, the relatives of Ivoma "disagreed violently" and a series of fights led by Ivoma's brother, VELO VENAMA took place on Monday 18th and Tuesday 19th December in which Dobui and his son TEBU SILUBE were severely beaten.

8. Further, this VELO VENAMA threatened the V.C. with violence when he attempted to restore law and order.

9. It is definite that a serious assault took place with VELO VENAMA, a known trouble-maker, being the chief instigator.

6.

10. Action taken was as follows:-

- (a) the A.D.C. was immediately informed via the Efogi radio in case uniformed police were needed in the event of further trouble;
- (b) the complaint was further investigated;
- (c) the Elologo constable was told to report the matter to the A.D.C. at Ela Beach, taking DOBUI LELEVA with him (if he was fit) and further action would then be taken if warranted;
- (d) the matter is now in the hands of the Local Court, Ela Beach.

3. Kosi villagers wanted to give the Government a large piece of land in the hope that a Patrol Post or such may be introduced. The offer was politely refused.

BARBERS

4. As referred to in paras. 23 and 24 in B.S. Patrol Report No. 4 72/73, an eye has been kept on the food situation within the region.

5. With abundant rains bringing the prolonged and severe dry season to an end, gardens are once more fully productive.

Villages Water Supply

6. An eye must be kept on all village water supplies, as cattle projects being built in close proximity could very easily make the water unfit for human consumption. I have mentioned the matter to B.I.S.F.

Kokoda Trail

7. A Mr. Frank Alsop was encountered at MIHARI. He has placed signs along the Kokoda Trail stating destinations, walking times and water situations. Mr. Alsop has done this as a private citizen and must be commended for his efforts. The signs will greatly assist walkers.

F. MISCELLANEOUSNaoro Rest House

Naoro villagers requested nails so that the new rest house currently being constructed in the village can be completed.

Mt. Fala Repeater Station

2. MANUMU villagers once again brought up the subject of their Mt. Fala land claim. They were told that the claim was to be considered by the Lands Title Commission and that they would be informed in due course.

Kagi land

3. KAGI villagers wanted to 'give' the Government a large piece of land in the hope that a Patrol Post or such may be introduced. The offer was politely refused.

Gardens

4. As referred to in paras. 23 and 24 in E.B. Patrol Report No. 4 72/73, an eye has been kept on the food situation within the region.

5. With the recent rains bringing the prolonged and severe dry season to an end, gardens are once more fully productive.

Village Water Supply

6. An eye must be kept on all village water supplies, as cattle projects being built in close proximity could very easily make the water unfit for human consumption. I have mentioned the matter to D.A.S.F.

Kokoda Trail

7. A Mr. Frank Alsop was encountered at MANARI. He has placed signs along the Kokoda Trail stating destinations, walking times and water situations. Mr. Alsop has done this as a private citizen and must be commended for his efforts. The signs will greatly assist walkers.

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA

DEPARTMENT OF CIVIL AVIATION

PAPUA/NEW GUINEA REGION

Telephone: 44631

Telegrams:

AVIAT KONE DOBU

Postal Address

BOX 2087, KONE DOBU

In reply quote 50/14/23

CHAMPION PDE
KONE DOBU
P.N.G.



24 OCT 1972

Mr. Kibidi,
Naoro Village,
C/- Post Office,
BOROKO.

Dear Sir,

I inspected Naoro airstrip on 10th October 1972. The condition of the strip was very poor due to the fact that very little work had been done.

The village people have been supplied with a new mower, plus wheelbarrows and rakes, but the grass had not been cut. An area approximately 20 feet wide had been cut with the new mower and the grass cuttings left on the strip.

I asked the village people to go and get the mower and continue cutting the grass and also rake the cuttings clear of the strip.

You also require six extra cone markers to complete marking of the flight strip. A new windsock pole is required and a new windsock. Also, clean the windsock and signal circles of grass. These areas are required to be kept cleared of grass and weeds and the areas darkened.

Stocks of white and green paint are required. Please ask Sub District Office for supplies of paint to enable maintenance to cone markers to be completed.

The next inspection of Naoro is in February and if there is no improvement in the condition of this airstrip steps will be taken to have Naoro airstrip closed.

Yours faithfully,

(G. EQUID)
for Regional Director.

C.C.

Asst. District Commissioner,
Sub District Office,
ELA BEACH. PORT MORESBY.

Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
P.O. Box 116,
PORT MORESBY.

APPENDIX 2

EQUIPMENT FORWARDED PRIOR TO THE PATROL ENTERING THE FIELD

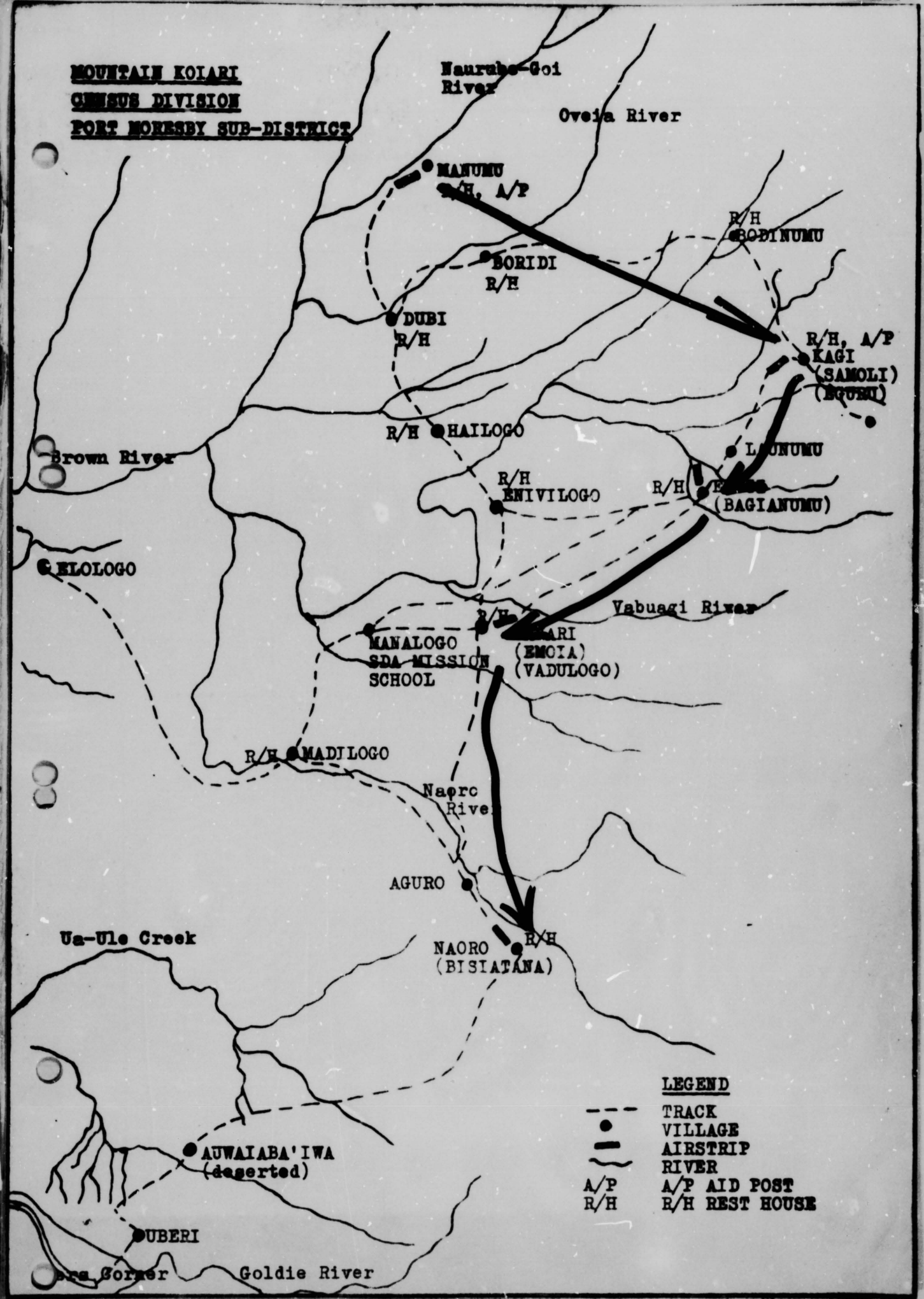
	SHOVELS	WIND SOCKS	WHITE PAINT	GREEN PAINT	PAINT BRUSHES	5LB GREASE	CONE MARKERS
MANUMU	3	1	1	-	1	1	-
KAGI	3	1	1	-	1	1	-
EFOGI	3	-	1	1	2	1	-
MANARI	3	-	1	1	2	1	-
NAORO	3	1	1	1	2	1	34
TOTAL	15	3	5	3	8	5	34

APPENDIX 3

EQUIPMENT NEEDED TO COMPLETE ALL AIRSTRIP REQUISITES

	CONE MARKERS	SARIFFS	WIND SOCKS
MANUMU	10	40	-
KAGI	35	40	-
EFOGI	10	40	-
MANARI	10	40	1
NAORO	10	40	-
	75	200	1

**MOUNTAIN KOIARI
GENSUS DIVISION
PORT MORESBY SUB-DISTRICT**



LEGEND

- TRACK
- VILLAGE
- AIRSTRIP
- ~ RIVER
- A/P A/P AID POST
- R/H R/H REST HOUSE

PATROL REPORT

Report number: No. 8 1972/73	Objects of patrol: CENSUS REVISION
District: Central	Station: Ela Beach S.D.O
Patrol conducted by: P.J. JOYCE	Subdistrict: Port Moresby
Area patrolled: West Coast C.D.	Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer
Duration of patrol: 2-4-72 to 16-4-73.	Personnel accompanying: R.C. ROBERTS, M. POSA
Last D.D.A. patrol: E.B. No 12 71-72.	Number of days: 18
Last O.L.G. patrol:	Total population of area: 5886
Map reference:	Council area: Hiri
	House of Assembly Electorate: Kairuku - Hiri

The District Commissioner,
CENTRAL District,

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 32 To 33 ,	(<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>)
Patrol Instructions,	(<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>)
The Report and my comments,	(<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>)
Area study,	())
Updating of area study,	())
Situation Reports No's 1— ,	())
Patrol map,	())
<i>APPENDIX 1</i>	())

DATE: *4 / 5 1973.*

R.C. Roberts
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
 Department of the Administrator,
 Division of District Administration,
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	())
Updating of area study,	())
Situation Report No's. 1—	())
.....	())
.....	())
District Headquarters assessment of	Above average
Patrol & Report.....	Average
	Below average

Date: / /19 .

.....
 District Commissioner

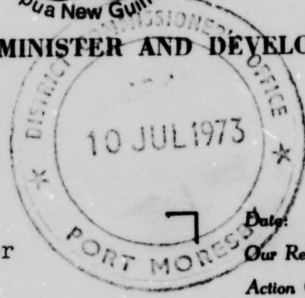
67-2-1.



DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN
TELEPHONE: 44601
LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621
CABINET DIVISION 43081

P.O. BOX 2396
KONEDOBU,
PAPUA NEW GUINEA



Handwritten initials

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

Date: 29th June, 1973
Our Reference: 67-1-49
Action Officer: R.G. Orwin
Designation: a/D.D.C.

Your Reference:
Date:

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 8 - 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of 25th May, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of WEST COAST Census Division, as submitted by Mr. P.J. JOYCE, Assistant Patrol Officer.

W.P. Ryan
W.P. RYAN
a/Secretary

*cc. APC
Elia Beach*

67-2-1

District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
FORT MORESBY.

25th May, 1973.

The Director,
Department of the Chief Minister
and Development Administration,
ROMEDCEU.

67-2-1
Asmussen/Ds
DC (L)

FORT MORESBY S.D. PATROL REPORT No.8 of 1972/73.

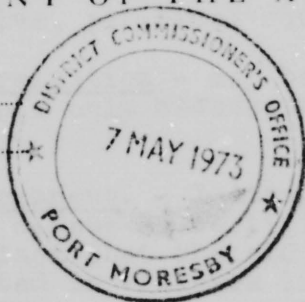
Attached please find patrol report jacket forwarded
for your records.

J.D. Fitzer,
a/District Commissioner,
Central District.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-2
If calling ask for
Mr.



In Reply
Please Quote

No.

Sub-District Office,
PORT MORESBY.

4th May, 1973.

KDO (GD)
The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT 8 of 1972/73.

* Attached please find the above mentioned Patrol Report submitted by Mr. Joyce, Assistant Patrol Officer, following his recent Census Patrol of the West Coast.

2. Due to the involvement of Mr. Joyce in the road feasibility survey of the Mountain Koiari it was necessary to recall him when a helicopter was made available to survey possible routes. Mr. Posa, A.P.O., who joined the patrol at Lea Lea carried on and censused some villages in the absence of the patrol leader. Mr. Posa has managed extremely well for a junior officer and with a little more general experience should be able to conduct solo patrols.

3. I personally accompanied the first section of the patrol as it enabled me to visit a part of this Sub-District for the first time.

4. Mr. Joyce has been unable to locate census figures for the past two (2) census patrols and consequently has been unable to balance his figures. The Census Register for this area has also been compiled in a manner which makes census revision an exasperating task. The compiling officer made little provision for the expansion of families and in many cases it is impossible to enter the name of a newborn child on the same page as the rest of the family. The need for a new Census Register has been noted on Sub-District files.

Patrol Report.

- (a) Field Officer's Journal - adequate.
- (b) Patrol Instructions - attached.
- (c) Introduction - O.K.

(d) Political - although Mr. Joyce's observations are correct I have gained the impression that most of the lesser educated persons in these villages are in need of, and wish to receive, political education.

(e) Self-Determination - may be accepted as inevitable by the older people only because they can see no way to avoid it.

(f) Local Government. - I disagree with Mr. Joyce when he describes the census as vestigial. I do, however, acknowledge the fact that the old style of census revision cannot be conducted in villages like those of our West Coast. Nevertheless census revision still provides much information and must be carried out as accurately as possible. The system used is not important it is the end product that is required. Mr. Joyce's idea of a village scribe connected to the envisaged village court may work. It would depend on the scribes' attitude to his job which, in many cases, would not be supervised. The Hiri Council has a Births, Deaths and Marriages Registration Rule but has never seen fit to enforce it.

Council's powers must expand and the inclusion of a Central District Area Authority in the system of government could well provide the necessary impetus to the Hiri Council.

The Council, should it continue to function successfully, cannot remain a builder of water pumps etc. but must eventually reach the position of having provided most amenities to all villages.

(g) Economic - one must describe the economy of the West Coast as viable.

(h) Social - the observation made in the ultimate sentence is very close to the truth.

(i) Population Distribution and Trends - see my comments at paragraph 4.

(j) Lakanitarua Land Purchase - in my opinion a wise decision by the Manumanu/Gorohu people.

(k) Native Complaint. - my 51-4-1(4) of 12th April, 1973, refers.

(l) Miscellaneous.

(i) War Veterans - my 72-2-1 of 1st May, 1973, refers.

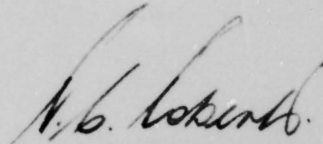
(ii) Koderika Access Road. A Hiri Council matter.

(iii) Pastoral Fires. This office should shortly be in a position to mount an anti-fire campaign.

(iv) Amendment to Village Directory. The hamlet of Haima is not in itself a social entity although the majority of people living there are apparently from the one clan. Distance from Boteka by road is considerable but overland distance is not considered large enough to warrant inclusion in the Directory as a separate v

Conclusion.

A good report. One adverse comment being the many spelling and punctuation errors.



R.C. Roberts.
a/Assistant District Commissioner.

*Att.

c.c.

Mr. F. Joyce,
Sub-District Office,
PORT MORESBY.

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

Folio No.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name..... PAUL JOYCE A. P.O.

Station..... D.D.C. BIA BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date Para No. E.B. PATROL NO. 8 1072/73 (WEST COAST) Govt. Print.-4079/1,000.-1.73.

Date	Para No.	Description
1-4-73	1	Sunday afternoon, preparation of patrol at SBO.
2-4	2	0730hrs. - at SBO loading patrol equipment onto boat.
	3	0930hrs. - departed POM for MANUMANU
	4	1500hrs. - arrived GOROHU - couldn't reach MANUMANU because of low tide and foul water
	5	Settled into Pastor's house - general discussions with few village elders
	6	LAKANITANUA Island purchase brought up - village elders claim the ARANUA clan of GOROHU own the land (native name being KUKUGAIKA) and that they will not sell or lease.
	7	1900hrs. - 2130hrs. census GOROHU
	8	Further discussions
3-4	9	0830hrs. - departed GOROHU for MANUMANU after purchasing petrol.
	10	0900hrs. - arrived MANUMANU and settled into what was meant to be the COUNCILLORS house (doubtful)
	11	1000hrs. - general discussions with village elders
	12	LAKANITANUA Island once again brought up - was claimed by the LAUDINA clan of MANUMANU who again do not want to sell (this appears to be a more legitimate claim, perhaps the Gorohu people had their islands mixed up?). Apparently the mouths of the VSIMAUPI and VSIIKA rivers where the island is situated, is the primary source of the barramundi and naturally the villagers will not jeopardize their own fishing.
	13	1500hrs. - conducted census
	14	2100hrs. - further discussions concluded
4-4-	15	0730hrs. - departed MANUMANU for GOROHU VIA INLAND WATERWAY
	16	0830hrs. - arrived GOROHU - checked a couple of shotguns
	17	0900hrs. - departed GOROHU for KIDO
	18	1000hrs. - arrived KIDO and settled into Co-op Store building
	19	General discussions all day with various groups
	20	1500hrs. - conducted census
	21	1900hrs. - 2100hrs. further discussions
4-4	22	0700hrs. - departed KIDO for LEALEA
	23	0830hrs. - arrived LEALEA and settled into aid post
	24	1000hrs. - N. POBA joined patrol from POM

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -
 To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

Folio No.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name..... DANIEL JOYCE A.D.C.

Station..... S.D.C. HIA BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date Para No. B.B. PATROL NO. 8 72/73 (WEST COAST) Govt. Print.-4079/1,000.-1.73.

Date	Para No.	Description
5-4-73	25	1100hrs. - 1230hrs. Police band played in village - Mr. Roberts departed with the Police for POM on board the MUSA.
	26	General discussions in afternoon
	27	1900hrs. - 2215hrs. conducted census
6-4	28	0645hrs. - departed HAKUSA for POM via TAV
	29	0745hrs. - arrived POM
	30	Compilation of census figures etc.
	31	Requested to break patrol to undertake aerial survey of road routes into the Mt. Koiari, possibly Monday or Tuesday
	32	To D.D.A. HQ. for camera
7-4	33	Saturday observed
8-4	34	Sunday observed
9-4	35	To D.C. and D.D.A. library trying to locate previous census figures - no hope!
	36	1215hrs. - arrived PAPA and conducted census
	37	1500hrs. - arrived KODMIRA and conducted census
	38	1630hrs. - arrived S.D.C.
10-4	39	0700hrs. - at S.D.C.
	40	0730hrs. - at Jacksons
	41	Day spent flying around SOGMI and KOIARI attempting an aerial survey
11-4	42	At S.D.C.
	43	0900hrs. - 1030hrs. to FORBADA to check on Mr. Posa who is continuing census patrol
	44	Arranged another copter trip for the morning
12-4	45	Spent whole day flying around the KOIARI
	46	1620hrs. - returned POM
13-4	47	General office duties and compilation of census figures.
	48	Discussion with A.D.C.
14-4	49	Saturday observed
15-4	50	Sunday observed
16-4	51	Censused BOTIKA and HAIMA - END OF PATROL
		2 FIELD DAYS
		7 PATROL DAYS

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

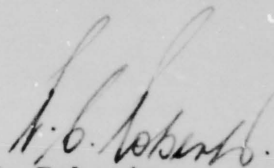
27th March 1973.

Mr. F.J. Joyce, A.P.O.,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

PATROL - WEST COAST CENSUS DIVISION

Please make preparations to conduct a patrol of the West Coast Census Division. You should depart Port Moresby on 2nd April by small craft for MANUMANU and work your way back.

2. The following matters will be attended to:-
 - (i) Census revision.
 - (ii) Compile a list of persons who saw active service in the Constabulary or Papuan Infantry Battalion during the 1939-45 War. See file 52-1-1.
 - (iii) Investigate the purchase of LAKANITARUHA Island, Galley Reach. See file 35-6-66.
 - (iv) Attend to any other matters which may arise during your patrol.
3. The following general instructions will be adhered to:-
 - (i) Spend at least one night in each village including those in close proximity to Port Moresby.
 - (ii) Where possible make use of Council or Administration buildings rather than accept offers of accommodation from villagers, which, apart from being expensive, can at times make it fairly difficult for individuals to approach you.
4. You may draw a cash advance of \$60.00 for patrol expenses.
5. Mr. Posa, A.P.O., will be joining you at LEALEA village. He is in training and will participate in all functions of your patrol.
6. I require you to contact me if you return to Port Moresby during the patrol.
7. Your report is to reach me as soon as possible following your return. Mr. Posa will submit a separate report as a training exercise.



R.C. Roberts
a/Assistant District Commissioner

PATROL REPORT NO. 8 OF 1972/73
WEST COAST CENSUS DIVISION
ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICER PAUL JOYCE

A. INTRODUCTION

This report covers a total of eighteen (18) patrol days spent in the West Coast Census Division by the following officers:-

R.C. Roberts a/A.D.C.
P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
M. Posa A.P.O.

2. The primary objects of the patrol were, as per instructions, the following:-

- (i) Annual Census revision.
- (ii) Compilation of a list of persons who saw active service during the 1939-45 war.
- (iii) Investigate the purchase of LAKANITARUA Island, Galley Reach.
- (iv) General routine administration and Government Liaison.

PATROL REPORT No.

Station..... ELA BEACH S.D.O. Officer Compiling P.J. JOYCE, A.P.O.
 District..... CENTRAL Subdistrict..... PORT MORESBY
 Census Division..... WEST COAST L.G. Council..... HIRI

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

B. POLITICAL.

3. The majority of villages within the West Coast Census Division are extremely fortunate in having a "solid core" of educated young men and women. Subsequently the "political and social sophistication" of the region is, relatively speaking, of the very highest standard. Knowledge of the political machinery, both at the local and national level is extremely healthy, and the majority of people are well aware of the various avenues available to them, concerning aid and assistance with their political, social and economic development. Indeed, the council, government departments etc. have been well utilised in the past.

SELF DETERMINATION.

4. Attitudes towards self determination are mixed, although it was evident that the greater the distance from Port Moresby, the lesser the degree of enthusiasm was shown. Self Government and Independence is, however, accepted as inevitable by all concerned.

LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

5. The Hiri Local Government Council is, to all appearances, operating well in the West Coast villages.

6. There is a good case for the council taking over the vestigial colonial function of census, as the present system of annual census by S.D.O. is no longer practicable. The people have outgrown the old administrative system of doing everything through S.D.O., and can operate the complexities of bureaucracy quite well. It is no longer possible to impose on a village for a day or two and expect it to stop in its tracks for census. The changing life style and movements of the educated villages into more suburban habits, renders the present census format obsolete.

7. It is suggested that the Council appoint a "scribe" in each major village to maintain a register of births, deaths, marriages etc. and that such an official could be incorporated into the envisaged village court system.

8. It may be noted that the West Coast Census Division was one of the first areas subjected to the Local Government system and has to date been relatively successful. Further expansion of the Council's powers are necessary and will enhance it's position within the community, possibly preventing the regressional tendencies evident in other councils.

9. Enlarging on the above theme, it is my belief that the Council is in danger of becoming a "poor mans" administrative body - a builder of water pumps and collector of taxes. With the accelerated advancement of not only other Government bodies but also of individuals, the council appears to remain static and thus, applying the basic principles of consumer economics, will regress in the not too distant future.

10. To survive in the lean years to come, the Council must become the important, if not only, socio-politico unit in the region. This will be achieved upon a greater degree of intergration within the community and expansion/advancement taking the most obvious direction, outlined above.

C. ECONOMIC.

11. The evolution of these villages into suburban communities is now most obvious. The older generation of educated men provide much of the clerical force in Port Moresby, the younger men and women are increasingly moving into the upper ranges of professional and decision - making occupations. Considerable numbers are posted to other P.N.G. centres. In the villages south of Lea Lea, it can be said that the work force consists, on the whole, of urban - commuters.

12. Commercial fishing is of lesser importance and tends to be small scale and disorganised. Freezer facilities in the area would be a boon to the industry.

13. Gardening is done at a less than subsistence level, the diet having changed to rice and other store items, although fish is still the primary source of protein.

14. Building of canoes at MANUMANU and GOROHU, for sale to the other villages is the only cottage industry of value. Trade stores and P.M.V.s abound with the MADO Co-op Trade Store deserving special mention, being a well stocked and conducted business.

D. SOCIAL.

15. The movement into the suburban type economy has been achieved with a pleasing balance between the stable village society and the modern "western orientated economic situation". Family and clan still provide a strong base from which the individual can sally forth into the competitive consumer and wage-earning society without fears and frustrations. Unlike in some villages within the city of Moresby, the casualties of the new society, the un-employed and school dropouts are reabsorbed into the village structure - although there are signs of lessening control over the young and disillusioned. Perhaps the placid nature of the villages is misleading, with their troubles being off loaded onto Moresby rather than disturbing their home villages.

E. POPULATION DISTRIBUTION AND TRENDS.

16. The below figures are derived from the census conducted on this patrol:

<u>TOTAL THIS CENSUS</u>	5886.
<u>INCREASE THIS CENSUS.</u>	
BIRTHS.	462.
MIGRATIONS IN	<u>57.</u>
	<u>519</u>
<u>DECREASE THIS CENSUS</u>	
DEATHS	72
MIGRATIONS OUT	<u>23</u>
	<u>95</u>
<u>REAL INCREASE.</u>	<u>424.</u>

17. Due to the absence of the previous two years' census figures, no comparison can be carried out with even the slightest degree of accuracy. The 1969/70 figures are the latest available and judging by the population registers, at least one, if not two census patrols have been marked since.

18. This rather unfortunate state of affairs has resulted in what might be termed, a false birth rate as 3% of the total population are newly recorded births. However this covers a possible three year span and is therefore well beyond the annual figure.

19. 23% of the adult male population have been recorded absent, the majority working in P.N.G. centres other than Moresby.

F. LAKANITARUA LAND PURCHASE.

20. Inquiries were made during this patrol, regarding the LAKANITARUA island land purchase.
21. Different clans from both MANUMANU and GOROHU claim to own the land.
22. Both groups were definite in stating that they had no intention of selling or leasing land to enable a fishing business to be established, by persons who are not from the area.
23. The current position therefore is:-
- (a) the land is claimed by two (2) groups;
 - (b) both groups of claimants have no desire to sell or lease.
24. The District Commissioner is aware of the above, via our 35-6-66 of 6th April, 1973.

G. NATIVE COMPLAINT.

25. The following complaint was laid by one AKIA VAGI of MANUMANU:-

(a) that two Europeans, known only as Mr. Nick and Mr. John, but described as operating a fish and chip mobile trailer in the Port Moresby areas of Hohola and Taurama, visited the village during September-October 1972 and arranged to purchase barramundi at .25c per pound;

(b) that they were supplied with 642 lbs. of fish but made no payment;

(c) that they used AKIA's ice box for 6 weeks at an agreed upon rental of \$5.00 per week but again made no payment;

(d) that eventually they installed a small Honda generator and deep freeze at Manumanu. AKIA operated the generator and again was not paid;

(e) that when visiting the village, the two men sold cold beer to the people at .42c per bottle.

26. The generator and deep freeze are still at Manumanu. Upon inspection, they appear to be worth no more than \$100.00 if transported to Port Moresby.

27. With reference to our 51-4-1(4) of 12th April, 1973, attempts are being made to locate the two men via the police.

H. MISCELLANEONS.

WAR SERVICE VETERANS.

28. As per instructions a list was compiled of persons who saw active service in the Constabulary or Papuan Infantry Battalion during the 1939-45 war.

29. Please refer to Appendix 1 for details.

KODERIKA ACCESS ROAD.

30. Officers conducting the patrol were asked if they could assist in having the KODERIKA access road upgraded. The road, currently two wheel ruts, is about one mile long and it is felt the Council will undertake this project within due course, if brought to their notice.

31. The people were told to lay their case before the Council, via their Councillor.

PASTORAL FIRES.

32. Attitudes towards the burning of grassland and pasture in the West Coast region remain unchanged, and as per usual, each village in which inquiries were made, blamed their neighbours - even the Hanuabadans were brought in!

33. Talks were given re. the burning of livestock property, villages etc. to which all concerned listened politely and attentively.

34. Fires can once again be expected during the latter half of this year.

AMENDMENT TO VILLAGE DIRECTORY.

35. Please note that the hamlet of HAIMA, previously censused under BOTEKA, has been classified during this patrol as a village.

36. This was deemed necessary, due to the distance separating the two settlements.

APPENDIX 1.

1939-45 WAR SERVICE VETERANS

A. EX-ROYAL P.N.G. CONSTABULARY

<u>NAME</u>	<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>UNIT</u>	<u>NUMBER</u>
TOTONA DAURA	LEALEA	POLICE BAND	No. 3536
TARATA AUDA	"	POLICE BAND	No. 3530
AVATA MOREA	"	"	No. 3535
NAIME IRU	"	"	No. 3533
DOURA MOREA	POREBADA	"	*
KEVAU ARERE	"	"	*
VAGI HEAU	"	"	*
TAUMAKU KOITABU	"	"	*
GOATA LOHIA	"	"	*
NOHOKAU IPAI	BOERA	"	No. 3517
KEVAU MADAHA	"	"	No. 3513
TETEI BISIA	PAPA	"	No. 3836
TARATA ROGEA	"	"	*
GORO BORIGA	"	"	*

B. EX-FALUAN INFANTRY BATTALION

<u>NAME</u>	<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>NUMBER</u>
NOU KAIRA	BOERA	No. FN3843
DARO OSEA	"	*
OROGO SABU	HAIMA	*
WAKE OVIA	KIDO	NO. 25 ('A' Company)

* denotes non-availability of person or number.

C. It is our assesment that none of the above persons are in need of assistance.

PATROL REPORT

Report number: No. 9 of 72-73	Objects of patrol: Land dispute - survey
District: Central	Station: Ela Beach
Patrol conducted by: C.J. Nicholson	Subdistrict: Port Moresby
Area patrolled: Kailakinumu Village	Designation: Patrol Officer
Duration of patrol: Sogeri	Personnel accompanying: Kobule Bwaletto P.O.
9-11 May 1973	Rea Geno A.F.O.
Last D.D.A. patrol: 15 of 71-72	Number of days: 3 + 3
Last O.L.G. patrol: -	Total population of area: 400
Map reference: -	Council area: Hiri L.G.C.
	House of Assembly Electorate: Kairuku-Hiri

The District Commissioner,
Central District,

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios	To 22 & 24	(*)
Patrol Instructions,		(*)
The Report and my comments,		(*)
Area study,		()
Updating of area study,		()
Situation Reports No's 1—		()
Patrol map,		()

*Training report submitted by Mr.
Bwaletto, P.O. & my comments.*

DATE: / 19 .

.....
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	()
Situation Report No's. 1—	()
.....	()
.....	()

District Headquarters assessment of	Above average
Patrol & Report.....	Average +
	Below average

Date: / /19 .

.....
District Commissioner



67-2-1

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN
TELEPHONE: 44601
LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621
CABINET DIVISION 43081

P.O. BOX 2396
KONEDOBU,
PAPUA NEW GUINEA

*for
files*

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O.Box 776
PORT MORESBY

Date: 29th June, 1973
Our Reference: 67-1-50
Action Officer: R.G.Orwin
Designation: a/DDC



Your Reference: 67-2-1
Date: 25th May, 1973

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 9/1972-73.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of part of SOGERI Census Division, as submitted by Mr. C.J.Nicholson, Patrol Officer.

W.P. Ryan
W.P.RYAN
a/Secretary

*cc ADC
Elia Beach*

District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

25th May, 1973
67-2-1
Asmussen/Ds
DO (1)

The Director,
Department of the Chief Minister
and Development Administration,
KOROROBU.

PORT MORESBY S.D. PATROL No.9 of 1972-73.

Attached please find patrol report jacket
for the above.

J.D. Fitzer,
a/District Commissioner,
Central District.



67-2-1

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION
Sub-District Office,
P.O. Box 597,
Port Moresby. PAPUA NEW GUINEA

TELEGRAMS:
TELEPHONE:

Done

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.

Date: 17th May 1973
Our Reference: 67-1-2
Action Officer:
Designation:
Your Reference:
Date:



ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 9 OF 72-73

Attached please find two (2) copies of a report submitted by Mr. K. Bwaletto, Patrol Officer.

The report is submitted as a training exercise only. Mr. Bwaletto has not previously been involved in this particular problem and therefore has not offered opinions or comments on it. His report adequately covers the action side of the patrol.

R.C. Roberts

R.C. Roberts
a/Assistant District Commissioner

Att.

c.c. Mr. K. Bwaletto,
Patrol Officer,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

Sub-District Office,
P.O. Box 597,
Port Moresby.

17th May 1973
67-1-2

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 9 OF 72-73

Attached please find two (2) copies of a report submitted by Mr. K. Bwaletto, Patrol Officer.

The report is submitted as a training exercise only. Mr. Bwaletto has not previously been involved in this particular problem and therefore has not offered opinions or comments on it. His report adequately covers the action side of the patrol.

R.C. Roberts

R.C. Roberts
a/Assistant District Commissioner

Att.

c.c. Mr. K. Bwaletto,
Patrol Officer,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

Att.



DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS:
TELEPHONE:

Sub-District Office,
P.O. Box 597,
Port Moresby. PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.

Date: 17th May 1973

Our Reference: 67-1-2

Action Officer:

Designation:

Your Reference:

Date:

ELA BEACH PATROL NO. 9 OF 1972-73 - KAILAKINUMU

Attached please find two (2) copies of a report submitted by Mr. Nicholson, Patrol Officer.

2. The objects of this patrol were to regulate and endeavour to contain the Finschhafen settlement near Kailakinumu by surveying the land occupied by the Finschhafens, documenting where possible rental/lease payments and censusing the settlement. The patrol, through no fault of its own, did not succeed.

3. The Kailakinumu have frequently complained about the Finschhafen squatters, however from the report it would appear that they are reluctant to assist directly in our efforts to contain the situation.

4. This is natural as it would enable the Kailakinumu to point the finger at the Administration rather than themselves in future disputes. Originally, I was in favour of Mr. Nicholson's "little prodding" at paragraph 18 of the report, but on reflection this would also provide the Kailakinumu with an "out" - "the Administration made us do it against our wishes".

5. I see no alternative than to tell all future Kailakinumu complainants that if they cut the boundaries we will survey the land and then attempt to document the situation by recording rental payments and conducting a census. I do not recommend any further visits to the area in connection with this dispute unless of course direct confrontation takes place.

6. Mr. Nicholson has submitted a detailed report of his patrol and the history of the dispute in a successful attempt to place a complete record on file at District and Sub-District Offices. I agree with him that at this stage there is little point in forwarding a Situation Report to Headquarters. ||

R.C. Roberts
R.C. Roberts

a/Assistant District Commissioner

Att.

35-1-1
35-6-55

Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

28th March 1973.

Mr. C.J. Nicholson,
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

KAILAKINUMU LAND

In accordance with our conversation with Mr. Galloway, District Commissioner, please make arrangements to visit Kailakinumu Village and the adjacent Finschhafen settlement.

2. Our major object in this area is to attempt to ^{within} the Finschhafen settlement. I doubt if this will satisfy the Kailakinumu and you may find that your presence could increase, or bring out in the open, friction between the groups. You will need to move carefully and slowly.

3. Your major tasks are:-

(a) Compile census and tax registers for the Finschhafen group. These should show, if possible, the date each male adult arrived in the Council area.

(b) Survey the boundaries of the land occupied by the Finschhafen group.

(c) Attempt to document amounts of land rental paid and owing and to mediate in disputes which will arise during that documentation.

4. Upon your return, copies of the tax/census register will be handed to the Council through the District Local Government Officer. Do not indicate to the people that we are conducting a census to facilitate tax collections. This can be done at a later date.

5. Please ensure that you document fully all action taken in this matter.

R.C. Roberts

R.C. Roberts
a/Assistant District Commissioner

c.c. The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA
DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

22
Folio No.....

Name..... C.J.NICHOLSON.....

Station..... ELA BEACH.....

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date Para
No.

Govt. Print.—A8213/1,000 books.—6.69.

9/5/73 319 Wednesday. Departed for Kailakinumu village after collecting Rea Geno A.F.O. Called at Sogeri Police Post, left notice for AISA ANDREA concerning lease rental debts (file 35-1-9 folio 189). Arrived Kailakinumu midday. Waited for Health Extension Team to complete its lectures then convened meeting with landowners to advise them of our proposal to survey the land occupied by Finschhafens. Agreement obtained. Walked to the occupied land to familiarise patrol with the area. Slept Kailakinumu.

10/5/73 320 Thursday. Proceeded to survey area but halted by irate land owners. Further discussions, co-operation obtained. Commenced survey 1100hrs, rain 1400hrs, returned to Moresby.

11/5/73 321 Friday. Returned to Kailakinumu after picking up Victor Dumo Tom from Sogeri Senior High School. No landowners present in village. Abandoned survey. Drove to Warisoroa Plantation to find Subitana Plantation manager. Not at home. To Vesilogo to find AISA ANDREA. Not in village. Returned to Port Moresby at 1500 hrs in heavy rain.

END OF PATROL

Total Field Days
recorded this trip =

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

PATROL REPORT No.

Station ELA BEACH Officer Compiling C.J. NICHOLSON P.O.
 District CENTRAL Subdistrict PORT MORESBY
 Census Division SOGERI VALLEY L.G. Council HIRI L.G. COUNCIL

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

In accordance with Patrol Instructions 35-6-55 of 25th March and 30th April 1973, a patrol consisting of myself, Kobule Bwaletto, Patrol Officer, and Rea Geno, Assistant Field Officer, proceeded to Kailakinumu Village on Wednesday 9th May to carry out a survey of Koiari land occupied by Finschhafen immigrants, to census those immigrants, and to document any agreements or payments made for land.

2. Meetings were held with landowners on the Wednesday afternoon and Thursday morning. Survey work commenced late on Thursday morning but was curtailed by early rain and the need for some members of the patrol to return to their headquarters for administrative reasons. The patrol returned to the village on Friday morning but received no co-operation from the landowners so the survey had to be abandoned. After attempting unsuccessfully to locate the manager of Subitana Plantation to discuss the situation on the plantation and to deliver a rental notice to a Vesilogo villager (file 35-1-9 folio 189), the patrol returned to Port Moresby.

3. We were not able to commence work on the census or the documentation of payments made for land. Until this is done, I feel there are not sufficient facts available to enable a concise Situation Report to be submitted to Headquarters, so I have incorporated what I know about the Kailakinumu/Finschhafen situation in this report. Our file 35-6-9 contains what documentation there is so far. A book held by Councillor Weana Babaga at Kailakinumu contains details of all pieces of village land being used by immigrant groups. It was compiled by Maka Weana, the Councillor's son, from information obtained from landowners.

4. Background - the history of this settlement is as follows:-

In 1965, two Finschhafen men, Kunu and Juas, came to Kailakinumu and asked for a portion of land in the village on which to keep a pig, apparently on the understanding that when they killed the pig they would go. But they killed the pig, gave a leg and \$30 to the land boss and stayed and multiplied to the now thriving community of perhaps 200, complete with tradestore, three P.M.V.s for which they had a Development Bank loan and a good grip on the economy of the area, being employed in the Subitana sawmill and on Subitana plantation and growing vegetables for marketing.

5. Apart from the small allotment within Kailakinumu Village, they have taken over land on the southern side of Eworogo Creek,

inside Sogeri Lumber's TP 92 (which is being renewed as TP 147). This land is known as GORUBEKAI and is controlled by the Haveri Clan. They built houses on the ridge overlooking the sawmill on Sogeri Lumber's authority as some of them are employees. Beyond the house line, they subdivided a small valley into strips for gardening, claiming that each man would or had paid \$10 or \$20 to the Kailakinumu landowners for his strip. This was to be rent for making "one garden", that is, for the fertile lifetime of that plot, perhaps 3 or 4 years. Some of the money was paid to a committee man named Eture, now deceased. Some was paid to Inara Mana, the present committee man.

6. The allotment of land in the village itself is known as Vadabu and is controlled by the Baruari clan. In mid 1972, Maigani Koare, a female controller of the Vadabu land, applied to the Local Court at Sogeri to have the Finschhafens removed and was advised by the magistrate to apply to Pubsol and L.T.C. from where they were referred to this office. At the same time, the magistrate directed the Finschhafens to this office with claims for compensation from the Kailakinumus totalling \$8,000. If the Kailakinumus were willing to pay up, they would be willing to leave the area (file 35-6-55 folio 20). About the same time, in discussions with the A.D.C., they indicated a desire to stay, stating that they would be willing to pay \$100 for more land for gardening (Sitrep 2 Patrol Report 15/71-72).

7. In October, I camped in the village, staying with both groups, after Councillor Weana Babaga had reported to the Sogeri Police Detachment that a fight was imminent. An attempt was made to reach an agreement enabling the Finschhafens to rent the land they were on. Towards the end of the week personal animosities which had led to the fighting scare had abated and both parties agreed that the Finschhafens should pay rent and council tax (some had already) and meet and talk more often. A figure of \$20 a month was put forward by the Koiaris, but it was not made clear what land it was to cover. The Finschhafens made only one payment of \$20.

8. At this time it was made known to me that Subitana plantation was up for sale and the manager, Mr. Cedric Siebel, had put it to the owners that the plantation be sold to the Finschhafens with government assistance, while he would be retained as manager until they could run the plantation themselves. This proposition was put to the Development Bank which told them to come back again when they had a \$20,000 deposit. The Kailakinumus got wind of this and promptly came in force to inform this office that they wanted the plantation themselves and that the government should stop the Finschhafens from buying it. An approach to the Development Bank on their behalf received the same reply. An officer from Business Development was asked to visit the area and see if there was any way the Kailakinumus could raise the \$20,000. His visit was fruitless.

9. In a later approach to the Development Bank, the owner of Subitana, Mr. N.F. Maloney, was advised to take on the Finschhafens on a trial basis to see how they performed on the plantation. The Bank will take another look at the proposition when it is proven that the Finschhafens can operate it profitably and when the plantation has been valued. Most of the plantation workers are now Finschhafens.

10. The Koiaris have since turned their attention to the Subitana sawmill, owned by Michel Building and Construction Company, and are attempting to purchase it with the assistance of their Regional Member. It was said that if the Koiaris won the sawmill, they would be content to let the Finschhafens have the plantation, but this is an oversimplification of the situation. The Finschhafens are convinced that it is only a matter of time before the plantation is theirs and have been calling in reinforcements from their home area (near Pindiu Patrol Post) in readiness for the takeover. Some have moved onto the plantation and commenced gardening and building bush material houses. The manager has called upon Police to remove these squatters but the Police declined to

assist other than to be present when the manager ordered the squatters off. They are still there.

11. The sudden influx of single men has scared the Koiaris and the question of whether the Finschhafens should be removed altogether or allowed to stay in limited numbers has become an emotional issue amongst them. At the meeting of the Hiri Council on 26th February this year, Councillor Weana Babaga complained that the Finschhafens had not paid rent since September 1972 and that there would be trouble. The Council agreed that immigrants should not be allowed to live on village land or make gardens and voted that the District Commissioner be asked to investigate the Kailakinumu/Finschhafen situation.

12. The Finschhafens have attempted to claim the Koiari land as their own, approaching L.T.C. with a list of names and figures as evidence that they had bought the land. They were promptly referred to this office. (See file 35-6-55 folio 30)

13. In March this year, the Commission of Inquiry into Land Matters visited the area and met both factions. Councillor Weana Babaga was adamant that no New Guineans should be allowed to use Koiari land; not even land purchased by the government (which they still regard as Koiari land).

14. The Present Situation - the attempt at containing the Finschhafen settlement and bringing some kind of order to the area was not successful.

15. A first meeting with those landowners, who were present in the village, resulted in agreement that the patrol should go ahead and map the Gorubekai land occupied by the Finschhafens. But the following morning the patrol was met by the hysterical Gilina Monohu, waving his spear and shouting "survey lasi, survey lasi". An immediate meeting with twelve of the Haveri clan land controllers, including all the leaders resulted in an apology from Gilina and their total agreement that we should go ahead with the survey. It was explained that the survey was purely to enable the Government to measure the extent of the Finschhafen encroachment, that it was not a survey for a land purchase and that the government recognized the Koiari ownership of the land and would not act without their agreement.

16. The patrol returned to Port Moresby that afternoon. On arrival back at the village the next morning there were no land owners to be found. They had tired of the idea of assisting with the physical work of the survey. We had in our company Vistor Dumo Tom, a laboratory technician at Sogeru Senior High School who was a Pangu Pati candidate for the Kairuku Hiri Open Electorate. He is the son of Tom Dumo, a Haveri clan land boss. He was asked to ensure that the clan understood that government assistance in solving the problem of Finschhafen settlement on their land was conditional upon the co-operation of the landowners and that there would be no further assistance until the landowners cut the boundaries of the occupied land.

17. Summary - Finschhafen immigrants continue to flow in on the expectation of purchasing Subitana plantation soon. The Development Bank will not act until it is proven that the Finschhafens can operate the plantation - the manager has already replaced most of the workers with Finschhafens and secondly, the owner submits a valuation and accounts for the last three years.

18. The Koiari landowners are agreeable but not willing to assist in the surveying of their land now occupied by the Finschhafens. I do not expect them to cut the boundaries without a little prodding from us.

19. The census of the Finschhafens could not be commenced because of the delay in getting the survey started and the rain which prevented evening census-taking.

20. Conclusions - It seems unlikely that the Development Bank will finance the purchase of the plantation unless government supervision

and assistance is given in the takeover and running of the plantation. The Bank is concerned only with getting its money back. We cannot therefore expect a simple solution to the Finschhafen settlement on Koiari land by being able to shift them all onto the plantation.

21. The Koiari landowners would probably allow some of the Finschhafens to stay on their land if clear rental agreements could be made and enforced. But they are reluctant to assist in the physical work a survey involves. They certainly do not want the area to remain a haven for "passengers".

22. I doubt if the Koiari could run the sawmill as an economic proposition even if they could find the money to purchase it. Their first act would be to sack all the Finschhafens who are the skilled workers. However, the Regional Member may have some hidden supply of business acumen with which to assist them.

23. I think we should try again later to achieve the objects listed in the patrol instructions as these seem the only way to bring order to the situation.

C.J. Nicholson

C.J. Nicholson
Patrol Officer

PATROL REPORT No. 9 of 72/73

Station Port Moresby Sub-District Officer Compiling Kobule Bwaletu
Office
 District Central Subdistrict Port Moresby
 Census Division Sogeri Valley L.G. Council Hiri L.G.C.

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

The patrol was mounted in order to sort out the dispute over a piece of land between the Finschhafen and Kailakis.

Meeting

A meeting was held with the Kailaki land bosses on the day we arrived there (that is Wednesday 9th May). We told the people that we intended to survey the piece of land which is under dispute and census the Finschhafen settlers. They were also informed that the Administration needs to know the location and size of the piece of land and other necessary information therefore it is essential to survey the land.

2. Unfortunately, on the following morning we were confronted by an old man (one of the land bosses) who refused us the chance to do the survey, so we were forced to sit down with the land bosses again and explain the intention of the patrol.

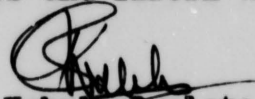
3. After a long talk, we managed to convince the people and they allowed us to do the survey.

Survey

4. About a quarter of the survey was done on the first day due to the delays caused by the land owners. In the afternoon we returned to Moresby for administrative purposes and land owners were informed that the survey would be resumed the next day and we would need their assistance. However, nobody was present the next day so we were unable to continue surveying. We advised a few villagers to inform the land owners to cut the boundaries.

Conclusion

5. The patrol could not continue to carry out the survey because the people failed to give assistance. We promised to return when they finished cutting the boundaries and inform us at Sub-District Office.


 Kobule Bwaletu
 Patrol Officer

PATROL REPORT

Report number: E.B. No. 10 of 72/73	Objects of patrol: Annual Census Revision
District: Central	Station: Ela Beach Sub-District Office
Patrol conducted by: P.J. Joyce	Subdistrict: Port Moresby
Area patrolled: Mountain Koiari	Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer
Duration of patrol: 13-5-73 to 13-6-73	Personnel accompanying: M. Posa A.P.O.
Last D.D.A. patrol: E.B. No. 8 72/73	Number of days: 30
Last O.L.G. patrol: -	Total population of area: 2186
Map reference: -	Council area: -
	House of Assembly Electorate: Kairuku-Hiri

The District Commissioner,
 Central District,
 Port Moresby.

In respect of this patrol, I attach	
Field Officers Journal Folios 36 To 57 ,	(*)
Patrol Instructions,	(*)
The Report and my comments,	(*)
Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	()
Situation Reports No's 1- ,	(*)
Patrol map,	(*)

DATE: / 19 .

C.V. Single

Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
 Department of the Administrator,
 Division of District Administration,
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach	
Area study,	()
Updating of area study,	()
Situation Report No's. 1-	()
.....	()
.....	()
District Headquarters assessment of	Above average
Patrol & Report.....	Average ✓
	Below average

Date: 8 / 8 / 19 73

District Commissioner

POPULATION

Date of Census	Village	TOTALS (Excluding Absentees)				ABSENTEES (Resident outside Electorate)				Grand Total
		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		
		M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	
20-5-73	AGURO	11	7	9	9	-	1	2	1	40
20-5-73	AUWAI'ABA	6	4	10	6	-	-	1	-	27
27-5-73	BAGIANUMU	18	29	20	23	11	11	35	17	164
20-5-73	BISIATANA	1	3	7	5	-	-	3	-	19
31-5-73	BODINUMU	29	27	35	56	10	7	35	7	206
1-6-73	BORIDI	25	14	24	20	4	-	19	1	107
3-6-73	DUBI	12	12	17	14	-	-	10	-	65
29-5-73	EGURU	14	24	22	23	3	3	23	5	117
25-5-73	ELOLOGO	8	11	15	14	-	1	4	3	56
14-5-73	EMOIA	33	37	35	36	6	2	17	11	177
25-5-73	ENIVILOGO	15	13	14	15	6	8	23	9	103
7-6-73	HAILOGO	21	22	21	27	2	3	21	6	123
27-5-73	LAUNUMU	21	29	32	31	7	6	26	9	161
23-5-73	MADILOGO	17	13	14	16	-	-	10	1	71
6-6-73	MANUMU	32	27	23	30	6	3	6	1	128
29-5-73	NADINUMU	18	18	21	33	6	6	15	5	122
20-5-73	NAORO	55	41	41	45	5	4	24	2	217
29-5-73	SAMOLI	17	11	15	30	17	11	26	10	137
20-5-73	UBERI	14	9	11	18	-	-	-	-	52
14-5-73	VADULOGO	24	12	18	17	4	1	12	5	94
	<u>TOTALS</u>	391	363	404	469	87	67	312	93	2,186

DISCOM
2891

District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORESBY.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
ELA BEACH.

8th August, 1973.
67-2-1
Carroll/Ds
D.O.

PORT MORESBY PATROL NO. 10 - 1972/73.

Receipt is acknowledged of the above mentioned report
submitted by Mr. P. J. Joyce, A.P.O.

Your comments adequately cover matters raised for attention,
and no further action is required.

Mr. Joyce has submitted an interesting report and is to
be complimented for his efforts.

R.T. GALLOWAY,
District Commissioner,
Central District.



67-2-1

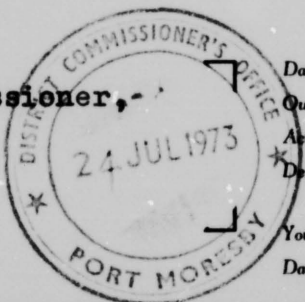
1508

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach.

TELEGRAMS:
TELEPHONE: 2281, 2282.

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
Port Moresby.



Date: 20th July 1973

Our Reference:

Action Officer:

Designation:

Your Reference:

Date:

Patrol Report No. 10 of 1972/73 - Mt. Koiari

Enclosed herewith are two copies of the above
report compiled by Mr. P.J. Joyce A.P.O.

C.V. Single

C.V. Single
Assistant District Commissioner

Encl. 2

A.D.C.'s Comments on P.J. Joyce's (A.P.O.) Patrol
No. 10 of 1972/73 - Mountain Koiari Census Division

Political

The Mountain Koiari are politically incorrigible. They have at different times elected Mr. J.D. Fitzner and myself as their lifelong protectors and this is surely to keep away unwelcome change.

2. As a group they cannot possibly be unaware of political change; they come too often to Moresby and we have been pressing political education based on changing their "white only" attitude for over 3 years - with no result at all.

3. I am sorry Mr. Posa was embarrassed, as he was.

4. I am now preparing a patrol to include Agriculture and Health representatives and to be led by a fully empowered local officer of, I hope, District Officer rank at least. Fortunately, there is an assault case to be investigated and I hope this will provide him with scope to demonstrate that what white can do, he can do as well. Probably Mr. Joyce at his own suggestion, will accompany as 2 I.C.

5. This is the only solution I can think of. I don't expect results, at least not this time.

Social

6. Mr. Joyce's comments have gone to Dr. Ono who agrees that his staff will join the forthcoming patrol.

Economic

7. Although the Mountain Koiari people want a road, this is only to improve an already working economy. Koki Market is always full of Koiari produce and the cost will allow the air freight.

Last year we did a cost analysis of chartering a machine during the citrus flush but this was economically not viable.

Shotguns

8. Police will be asked not to issue any new permits and not to transfer any permits of deceased persons.

Land

9. I want to keep the Agriculture Station at Efogi and so, I think, would Mr. Donald.

Transport

10. I have passed the gist of Mr. Joyce's remarks to Aerial Tours, for their own good.

General

11. This patrol proved that the Mountain Koiari people are in urgent need of a very special kind of help.

12. Mr. Joyce, very much to his credit, has seen to the heart of the matter. He now wants to return for a final trip, in a heavy patrol including Education, Agriculture and Health, acting as No. 2 to a local District Officer, whom I have hopes of being attached for this purpose. His duty will be to demonstrate that

2.

P.N.G. can do anything that Australia can, sometimes better.

A valuable and useful patrol, well conducted and well reported. Mr. Joyce is increasingly a reliable, sensitive and useful officer.

C.V. Single.

C.V. Single
Assistant District Commissioner



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference.....
If calling ask for
Mr.....

In Reply
Please Quote
No.

Mr. P. Joyce.
Sub-District Office,
Ela Beach,
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS.

Please make preparations to depart on patrol to the Mountain KOIARI Census Division on Sunday 13th. May, 1973. Mr. M. Posa, APO, will accompany you. It may be necessary to recall Mr. Posa from the patrol to attend a training course. The dates for this course are not finalised as yet. Please let me have a copy of your patrol itinerary prior to your departure and as far as possible adhere to that itinerary so that I may contact you should it be necessary to recall Mr. Posa.

Your major tasks on this patrol are:-

- 8
- (a) Conduct a revision of the census;
 - (b) Land purchase - Manari. The area required has been described to you. I have been informed that the major land owner is one Imiri Dagua of Manari.
 - (c) Compile a list of persons who saw active service during the last World War and state if they are in need of assistance or not.
 - (d) Inspect all airstrips and where necessary issue instructions regarding maintenance. Inspect motor-mowers and where necessary service them and make minor adjustments that are within your capabilities. You may also reiterate to the people that they are responsible for the purchase and freighting of petrol.
 - (e) Examine all shotguns and licences.
 - (f) Check all trade store licences and advise the owners that licences expire on June 30th.

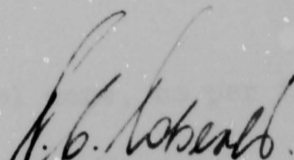
You may also complete your road feasibility survey by returning to Port Moresby over the proposed Nadilogo/Goldie River route. In doing this I want you to ensure that the people do not gain the impression that either this office or the Government is in favour of or intends building a road. I would rather you returned by aircraft than do this.

As you have previously walked over the Kokoda Trail to enter this area it may be best if you adopt the attitude that you are walking out by a different route simply to provide yourself with variety. In short adopt a spirit of adventure; be keen, bright-eyed, fit and filled with the desire to do something different.

Recently discussions have taken place on a proposal to purchase or lease the Kokoda Trail and establish a National Walking Trail. I believe that officers from the National Parks Board have spoken to the people regarding this. If the people raise this matter with you I would like you to gauge their reactions but to avoid giving any impressions yourself.

Your report and that of Mr. Posa, who will submit one as a training exercise, should comply with the Secretary's Circular Memorandum 67-1-0 of 25th. November, 1971, and where necessary include Situation Reports.

I trust that you have an enjoyable patrol at the start of the dry season.


R.C. Roberts.

a/Assistant District Commissioner.

PATROL REPORT No. 10 of 72/73

Station Sub-District Office, Officer Compiling P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
Ela Beach
 District Central Subdistrict Port Moresby
 Census Division Mt. Koiari L.G. Council -

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

A.

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.

Introduction

As follows this report covers a period of 32 days spent in the Mountain Koiari Census Division:-

13th May 1973 to 13th June 1973 (32 days)
 Mr. P.J. Joyce A.P.O.

13th May 1973 to 7th June 1973 (26 days)
 Mr. M. Posa A.P.O.

2. The primary objects of the patrol were, as per instructions, the following:-

- (a) to conduct the annual census revision;
- (b) to conduct the D.A.S.F. land purchase at MANARI;
- (c) to compile a list of persons who saw active service during World War Two;
- (d) to conduct shotgun census and examine permits;
- (e) routine administration.

3. In addition to the above, permission was received (refer D.O. 10-2-1 of 14th May 1973) to conclude the patrol by walking out of the region via a possible road route.

4. As little change has taken place in the political, economic and social make-up of the Census Division, an attempt has been made to avoid repetitions of previous patrol reports, to keep this report concise and to the point.

P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
P.R. No. 10 72/73

B. POLITICAL

Attitudes within the region are as reported in Ela Beach Patrol Report No. 1-72/73. Extensive discussions were undertaken in all villages, covering all major topics and were warmly received by the villagers. Indeed, groups of twenty to thirty men were not uncommon and at KAGI Village the number of participants totalled fifty.

2. This sudden upsurge of interest and enthusiasm may be partly attributed to the effects of a handful of Grass Koiari people attempting to form a Koiari Local Government Council (please refer to Situation Reports Nos. 1 and 2) and a more acute awareness of impending Self-government.

3. The following is a brief resume of topics discussed and the reaction of villagers.

Self-government and Independence

4. The Mt. Koiari people are unanimous in their attitudes towards self determination - they do not like or want it. The basis for this reaction is an extreme pro-European attitude, the fear of a socio-economic collapse and a reversion to the customs of "Guna guna idia mai" when the Europeans depart. Naturally, ignorance, not only of the political machinery, but of everything in general is the main contributing factor towards this reaction.

House of Assembly - Government

5. The people's knowledge of their M.H.A.'s is virtually non-existent and thus the departmental officers directly involved with the villagers are regarded as the Government. To help gauge their way of thinking, the following is a random selection of questions asked:-

- (a) why don't the M.H.A.'s help us?
- (b) we didn't vote for Mr. Somare, why is he Chief Minister?
- (c) what has the House of Assembly done for us?
- (d) why is Mr. Somare "throwing out" the Europeans?

Local Government Councils

6. Please refer to Situation Reports Nos. 1 and 2

Localisation

7. Much time was spent discussing the effects of the Government's localisation policy on the region. This was deemed necessary as Mr. Posa A.P.O. was virtually ignored, a situation encountered on previous patrols involving local officers.

8. The people to date have only been interested in the "taubada" - local officers being mistrusted for no apparent reason. Indeed, at one discussion group, the villagers wanted to use their own interpreter as they felt that Mr. Posa was relating incorrectly.

9. Local officers are due for further frustrations and much patience will be needed. Secondly, if the villagers continue in the same vein after self-determination, it may prove detrimental to their development. It is suggested an "educational" patrol be mounted within the near future, coupled with a health survey and led by an indigenous officer with an expatriate as a second - to give evidence. Future patrols should then be localised so as to give the people a more positive awareness of what is happening on the national scale.

P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
P.R. No. 10-72/73

C. SOCIAL

Health - the health situation of the Mt. Koiari Census Division is in a deplorable state of affairs.

Manumu Aidpost - this is the only aid post operating anywhere near acceptable standards. The orderly, PHILIP KULAI, is genuinely concerned about the people and is well accepted by them. He conducts monthly patrols whether carriers are available or not and no complaints were heard by the patrol. He is to be commended on his general attitude and the conduct of his duties.

Kagi Aidpost - unfortunately, the same cannot be said regarding LAHO LALORE, the Aidpost Orderly at Kagi. When he is not on one of his frequent trips to Moresby, the Aidpost is operating, but only just. The orderly tends to forget he is a public servant and is prone to ~~missions~~ ^{missions} of grandeur in his dealings with the local people. Patrols are spasmodic and often a lapse of 3-4 months is encountered - even though over 50% of prospective patients are easily accessible, being only 1½ hours' walk away. His excuses are, what must be a fictitious order from his superiors, not to patrol if carriers are not available; and his own high and mighty attitude, making the sick and injured walk or be carried to him. There is nothing preventing him from throwing a few pots of penicillin into a pouch and carrying it himself - or is that unbecoming to an Aidpost Orderly?

This Orderly regards himself as being indispensable and this may well be true, not knowing under what system P.H.D. operate their Aid Posts. According to LALORE if the local people complain he will leave and will not be replaced??

Communications - the D.A.S.F. station at EFOGI is now closed due to a lack of staff. It is to be reopened in the beginning of next year and so for the next six months the region has no radio contact. To emphasise the seriousness of the situation, I relate the following incident.

During the patrol, the NAORO Village Councillor was badly gored by a wild pig. An Army patrol happened to be going to the village and it was suggested they looked into the matter. The O.I.C. did so and radioed Moresby for an emergency charter which airlifted the Councillor to hospital. If the Army had not been in the vicinity, the man would, I have no doubt, died from his injuries.

Conclusion - please refer to Appendix 1 regarding deaths.

In the past five years, 50% of all deaths were under 20 years of age.

20% of all deaths were babies under one year old. There is no doubt a further 10% can be added to this figure for babies born and died between each census and therefore not recorded.

Surely this warrants some form of action. The Mountain Koiari Census Division has been a depressed rural area for too long. Rural development is a Government policy and it seems a pity that in Papua New Guinea's most developed Sub-district, this area should be so sadly overlooked.

Further, an extremely general picture has been outlined above regarding inadequate health facilities. To venture into more detail regarding the population, size and isolation of the Census Division, endemic sicknesses etc. etc. would be superfluous to this report - the intention of which is only to draw attention to the region. It is suggested that a medical officer be attached to the next patrol venturing into the region, to undertake an extensive health survey upon which can be based future policy. There is no doubt the results of such a survey will accentuate the need for a rural health clinic.

P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
P.R. No. 10-72/73
C. Social cont.

4.

Education - Standard iv has now been included in the Manalogo S.D.A. Mission School curriculum, although there are only three teachers. A fine institution for producing drivers of sober habits and lay missionaries (see Appendix 2).

The village people requested time and time again a Government Primary "T" School be built in the area. This must be kept in mind as at present only 15-20% of children are receiving the basic 3R's.

Law and Order - numerous minor disputes were settled in an informal manner.

...5

F.J. Joyce AP.O.
P.R. No. 10-72/73

D. ECONOMIC

Apart from a natural increase in production the economy of the region remains as reported in E.B. Patrol No. 1 1972/73.

Trade Stores - All permits were viewed where necessary and the owners advised of the expiry date.

Total last Census	278
Total this Census	278
Population	278
Male	139
Female	139
Male Increase	17
Female Increase	22
Total Increase	39
Population	278
Difference between Census	39
Less Total Increase	39
Discrepancy	Nil

...6

The population of the district with population 278, is a small community and the majority of the population are engaged in agriculture.

2. 39% of the total population produce in the district and the remainder are engaged in other occupations.

The district is a viable economy to the extent that it is self-sufficient and accordingly we give the highest priority to the district and we are confident that the district will be able to handle the present situation and we believe that the district will be able to handle the present situation.

P.J. Joyce A.P.C.
P.R. No. 10-72/73

E. POPULATION - DISTRIBUTION AND TRENDS

Please refer to Patrol Report jacket for detailed census figures.

2. The below figures are derived from the Census conducted on this patrol:-

Total last Census	2128
Total this Census	<u>2186</u>
Difference	<u>58</u>

Increase this census

Births	69
Migrations In	<u>26</u>
	<u>95</u>

Decrease this census

Deaths	17
Migrations Out	<u>20</u>
	<u>37</u>
Real Increase	<u>58</u>

Population

Difference between Census	58
Less Real Increase	<u>58</u>

Discrepancy Nil

3. A total of 44% of the adult male population were absent during the census, the majority being in Port Moresby - bright lights, big city??

4. 46% of the total population present in the census division are children under the age of 15.

5. The above figures alone point to the need for rural development. Firstly, a viable economy to hold the population within the division and secondly to give the children adequate education and health facilities. Within ten years the population of the region will be close to double the present number and it follows that the problems will be twice as large.

...7

P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
P.R. No. 10-72/73

F. SHOTGUN CENSUS

Please refer to Appendix No. 3 for details.

Total number of guns	150
Previous total (P.R. No. 16 of 1970/71)	<u>97</u>
Discrepancy	<u>+ 53</u>

2. The total figure of 150 represents a shotgun ownership of one gun per 4.8 males over the age of 15 years. As 44% of the male population was absent during the census the actual ownership is more in the region of one gun per 3 adult males.

3. It is strongly suggested that permits no longer be granted for a considerable length of time. Along the major walking tracks, the wildlife and in particular birds, have suffered greatly due to indiscriminate shooting. The importance of preserving a unique natural heritage cannot be stressed enough.

...8

4
8
2
eb
rw
be
to
ol

P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
P.R. No. 10-72/73

G. MANARI LAND PURCHASE

At the commencement of the patrol the land in question was surveyed and ownership ascertained to be that of IMIRI ~~IME~~ of the SENA Clan. Upon the patrol reaching EFOGI Village some two weeks later, representatives of the ELOMI Clan laid claim to the land.

2. It was obvious these men of the ELOMI Clan were attempting to prevent the D.A.S.F. station being removed from EFOGI to MANARI, thus the dispute.

3. Towards the end of the patrol, both parties were gathered at MANARI and after many hours of heated discussion, the ELOMI Clan relinquished their claim.

4. However, a large delegation of EFOGI Villagers requested the station remains at their village. DEBUKA LULUI who originally owned the land and forced the EFOGI purchase to a close, has since been chastised and ownership has fallen to his son, UBUI DEBUKA, the Village Constable. He wishes to sell the land to the Government, and more if needed, to enable the station to remain. Naturally, the decision whether to build at MANARI or EFOGI lies with the relevant D.A.S.F. officials.

5. The patrol suggests that if possible the station and radio remain at EFOGI whilst the livestock aspect (being killing floors and cattle yards) are placed at MANARI. This would prevent the ill-feeling between the two villages developing into something more serious.

6. The MANARI land investigation has been halted pending a decision.

P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
P.R. No. 10-72/73

H. COMMUNICATIONS

Radio - The D.A.S.F. station at EFOGI Village is closed until the beginning of next year putting the only radio in the census division out of commission.

Aerial Tours - Relations between Aerial Tours and the village people is at an all time low. According to the villagers, the service is extremely haphazard and thousands of pounds of produce destined for the market has perished on the airstrips. The patrol itself saw a passenger and approximately 700 lbs. of produce left at MANUMU airstrip with vague promises from the pilot of his return in the afternoon - needless to say he did not appear.

Macair are now receiving requests for charters - and supplying them cheaper than Aerial Tours. At the height of the mandarin season this will prove to be most lucrative.

Vehicular track - Once again the vehicular track into the region was a primary topic of discussion.

Madilogo - Motumotu Route Investigation - this route was walked over as a conclusion to the patrol. Generally speaking this track is feasible, given heavy machinery and a large labour force. However, one major drawback is the overall length of the track - twice the distance of anything comparable on the Sogeri side and therefore out of the question. It is suggested that future efforts be directed towards Sogeri.

F.J. Joyce A.P.O.
P.R. No. 10-72/73

I. MISCELLANEOUS

Missing Person - Kaboma Gelema

Please refer our 1-9-1 of 13th March 1973.

No trace of either body or shotgun have been found. Subsequently, vague rumours did filter through regarding foul play during this patrol.

For your information.

Motor Mowers - Naoro

The Naoro motor mower is inoperative and is at present in Moresby awaiting repair.

Wa Veterans

The following person saw active service during World War 2 -

Ex-constable Iita Aibube
Police Service Number 2690
Pension Book Number 341/3

He is not in need of extra assistance.

P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
E.B. F/R No. 10-72/73

APPENDIX NO. 1

Recorded Deaths 1968-1973

AGE	0-1	2-5	6-10	11-15	16-20	21-25	26-30	31-35
NOS.	31	19	6	2	13	8	7	6

AGE	36-40	41-45	46-50	51-55	56-60	61-65	66-70	71-75
NOS.	11	6	9	12	6	2	4	1

TOTALS 71 deaths under the age of 20 years
72 deaths over the age of 20 years

P.J. Joyce A.P.O.
P/R No. 10-72/73

APPENDIX NO. 3
Shotgun Census 1972/73

AGURO

<u>Name of Owner</u>	<u>Type</u>	<u>Number</u>	<u>Expiry Date</u>
INIVE MADO	Cooley	51557	31-1-74
SOBI KAREMI	Topper	V34559	1-12-73
VAEGI ELOMI	Astra	485294	10-3-74
LADIBA KAREMI	Astra	81357	27-3-74
BANEVE ALEVI	Cyclops	87788	3-7-73

NAORO

NENEVE ORIGI	Greener	8741	28-7-73
KIBIDI HEGORE	Astra	7129/6890	28-7-73
MARIVA VOVOA	Astra	33795	4-7-73
AUDAI MAGAI	Astra	49091	25-7-73
** AUA IMIRI	Astra	52200	12-7-73
SISIBA MINAWA	Topper	V33470	1-11-73
* VIDORA BAGIRA	Topper	V32815	1-7-73
LADANA KEKERU	Stevens	342	3-7-73
EILOIA NENEVE	Stevens	F2	3-7-73
EBEI KANAWE	Astra	54717	25-7-73
GULOVA MUSIA	Stevens	289559	18-2-74
HARAO OILARI	Cooley	01724	28-10-73
KITA ABURE	Stevens	6639	23-7-73
BILOI GIGUI	Astra	61453	25-7-73
LAVETA MAIORI	W/Chester	C178490	14-7-73
NOIENA IAORO	W/Chester	C277327	29-6-73

MANALOGO MISSION SCHOOL

JOSHUA KALO	Vanguard	60888	2-5-74
ELODO BORONI	Astra	74797	6-7-73

HAILOGC

HOTOVE KORAVE	W/Chester	C268347	13-12-73
WAIATE BALEKA	Savage	YV11	14-8-73
KALEA HANEI	Astra	46352	28-3-74
Eva Monore	Astra	82551	25-3-74
Bokoi Laoka	Stevens	PY14	16-1-74
BAIEKA OSAMI	Topper	V30676	5-8-73

HAILOGO cont.

<u>Name of Owner</u>	<u>Type</u>	<u>Number</u>	<u>Expiry Date</u>
AUKA HANEI	W/Chester	0268357	9-12-73
* DOBUI LELEBE	Topper	V34200	3-7-73
* RUA KAMALE	-	Not sighted	-

ELOLOGO

TOVANA TOLUA	W/Scott	85282	22-6-73
MAMOSI GADORI	Astra	8674	3-9-73
* VELO VANAMA	Stevens	V214	31-3-74
* EBELI KAMIKI	Greener	62933	8-3-74
LAGOBE LEVENI	Astra	87689	16-11-73

MADILOGO

ALAI WAGERI	Astra	54634	27-9-73
GILOI KOROI	Topper	V30684	27-7-73
BAMAVE LARUE	Stevens	XX23	13-8-73
OTIO LABIORI	Astra	60043	Lost Permit??

DUBI

AITE OBONA	Topper	V33178	20-12-73
ENI LEBORO	Astra	86157	1-12-73
** SOGEA ANEA	Topper	V33709	7-3-74
ADAI BELURE	Cooley	06394	7-3-74
EVAGI BELIVE	Astra	106700	30-11-73

MANUMU

PETER DAHORO	Topper	V32817	15-8-73
ESEUI KADI	Topper	V34052	2-2-74
KERI VEKIMA	Astra	75420	24-6-73
MEARO ILUVI	Topper	V31545	15-8-73
BABAI OMONA	Stevens	FRS(PR)	25-1-74
BELUVE HADE	Cooley	10887	15-8-73
VIVIO GADE	W/Chester	0302505	24-1-74
GORUA DAHORO	Stevens	5031	6-1-74
LENI BANAHU	Stevens	QA31	26-1-74
ATIA KUA	Astra	87959	1-8-73
ABI DAHORO	Astra	76424	1-8-73
* ABAO DAHORO	Stevens	14PM	17-11-73
PHILIP KUALAI	Astra	106276	10-1-74

BORIDI

LEBE MALEA	Stevens	1145	25-10-73
SILAVA IVIGA	W/Chester	0302560	21-11-74
LALAVA MALEKA	Astra	38138	29-11-73

BORIDI cont.

<u>Name of Owner</u>	<u>Type</u>	<u>Number</u>	<u>Expiry Date</u>
GUGUI SAILI	Cooley	62621	9-3-74
MEURU IGANI	Topper	AH237359	26-6-73
HAUI SUSUVE	Astra	56377	9-1-74
MAILU UREI	Topper	34054	1-2-74

BODINUMU

SINOLI HOILAGI	Astra	76352	7-7-73
OTEVA NOGOMA	Astra	106299	22-8-73
NAO SIMUVE	Astra	80901	9-12-73
OBO NIBELI	Stevens	341	12-11-73
AMURI MAILI	Cooley	46203	22-4-74
OAIU LAHOVE	Astra	55561	31-1-74

EGURU-KAGI

LOMOLA MELAI	W/Chester	82805	30-10-73
MOI MELAI	Stevens	J.P.28	31-5-74
DEBIA BENUBI	Greener	58284	1-2-74
DIMUDA NILIGI	Gerardo	25261	1-2-74
NANABA MOIA	Stevens	X0	25-7-73
EUKI EUPU	Astra	74099	4-7-73
ABUBU FAIEGE	Astra	30213	10-12-73
SIGALE EMUIA	Astra	93072	9-6-73

SAMOLI-KAGI

HAVALA LAULA	Astra	75068	29-7-73
HOVE MILIA	Astra	75428	4-7-73
GEWA KAKAWA	Stevens	XP	23-5-74
LOEVE OLENA	Astra	73952	30-6-73
TIARE VAVION	Astra	76229	6-8-73
ALUMI KASO	Astra	30145	5-8-73
MATAMA KEKEVE	Stevens	A289890	13-12-73
* SAIEMA LAMEGE	-	Not sighted	-
* BOIEBA BAVAU	Savage	32AB	1-8-73
* BOULA LULUI	-	Not sighted	-
* SIBOLO VELI	-	Not sighted	-
* MELAI KASO	-	Not sighted	-
* Moia Marina	-	Not sighted	-

NADINUMU

<u>Name of Owner</u>	<u>Type</u>	<u>Number</u>	<u>Expiry Date</u>
GAGANU KELKI	Codey	77076	10-8-73
NOGA IDIKI	Astra	80565	20-1-74
BAMAVE LAMANI	Cooley	73304	2-8-73
KOLA ULELE	Astra	93018	9-6-73
BOVELU IVAKA	Astra	19445	7-8-73
BANAKI OGARI	Astra	86164	10-11-73
OPOLU IDIKI	W/Scott	26624	2-8-73
* NOHO VINAWE	-	Not sighted	-

MANARI

DIONE ILUBE	Astra W/Chester	0177171	5-7-73
AMI LAUI	Stevens	A289891	10-1-74
VASIRI DAKUVE	Gecardo	03579	30-6-73
MINAMA BOBORE	Greener	62898	1-7-73
VALEME BOREBE	Greener	62913	30-8-73
PAORE BOKOI	Greener	62890	1-8-73
ANUA ARAI	Astra	54701	28-9-73
TAUA TAETE	Stevens	J27	3-7-73
KEA NAORE	Cooley	010737	20-4-74
MADO TAGERE	Astra	76067	11-8-73
EDA BODUI	Astra	76279	29-8-73
GUIA KERGA	Astra	62006	30-7-73
* IMIRI DAGOA	Greener	58291	15-9-73
* WATI BOIORI	Astra	52124	1-7-73
* ELODO BORONI	Astra	74797	1-7-73
* DAKUE BURUVE	Gecardo	10630	27-7-73
SEALE IO	W/Chester	065776	8-6-73
SORI IO	Astra	69314	5-5-74
PETER GORUBI	Astra	106304	1-8-73
GEREBA ILATO	Astra	93189	14-6-73
BAGOI AUBI	W/Chester	0178765	28-4-74
VAEGI ELOMI	?	?	10-3-74

UBERI

<u>Name of Owner</u>	<u>Type</u>	<u>Number</u>	<u>Expiry Date</u>
* IAURI MAU'A	Cooley	46234	24-1-74
* ADAVE NOAINO	W/Chester	134499	9-8-73
* GUDOIU OBU	Astra	52921	1-8-73

EFOGI

<u>Name of Owner</u>	<u>Type</u>	<u>Number</u>	<u>Expiry Date</u>
NOULA LOUA	W/Chester	C178692	22-4-74
LELE GOIFMI	Stevens	4040	2-8-73
* KOVETE UGOLA	Astra	52141	2-8-73
EBCNO EBCNY	Astra	28807	2-8-73
* GIRINA KEIBA	Astra	51906	2-8-73
BATIA DAGI	Topper	V65327	27-7-73
MOIA AMORA	Stevens	F21	25-9-73
* IVAKA GIGINA	Stevens	AQ6	22-7-73
BOKCI ELOMI	W/Chester	C281791	24-7-73

LAUNUMU

GUDU KOIRAGI	Astra	51906	9-7-73
UBUE BABILA	Cooley	46374	27-6-73
OSISI ALOMA	Stevens	PY14	19-1-74
KAILOGI LAHOU	Stevens	PR10	26-1-74
ILIDO OIAMI	Astra	61698	11-7-73
SOMEVE GOIEMI	Stevens	PY30	19-1-74
* SIOSI LAIMO	Cooley	46195	26-4-74
ABABA NONOVA	W/Chester	C269063	27-4-74

ENIVILOGO

* EVEGO EGOMI	Topper	V29781	16-8-73
AIA FAMAI	Astra	52524	7-7-73
* EGOMI LAGATU	Astra	22699	26-10-73
* NOIA GADULE	Stirling	16582	25-1-74
WAWIDO HOEKA	W/Chester	C173381	16-6-73
KAKAI HAGAUE	Astra	61438	24-8-73
GUDURU MAKAU	W/Chester	C268341	5-12-73

* These guns were not sighted - expiry date was calculated from Appendix B P/R No. 16 of 70/71.

** These guns ordered to be repaired.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name: PAUL SCURGE A.P.O.

Station: ELA REACH S.D.O.

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date: 28 FEB 1972 Para No. 10010 1972/73 (Mt. Korari) Govt. Print. -4079/1,000.-1.73.

Date	Para No.	Description
SUN 13/5	1	0830 hrs - at S.D.O
	2	1000 hrs - at KAUGERE to pick up Mr Posa
	3	1015 hrs - at JACKSONS
	4	1130 hrs - arrive MANARI
	5	settled into rest house - general discussions - organised censos for Monday morning
	6	Excused myself politely and retired at 1430 hrs - have copped a severe dose of influenza or similar
14/5	7	0830 hrs - commenced censos
	8	1000 hrs - censos conducted
	9	General discussions - shotgun censos and check on trade store licences - began land investigation
	10	1400 hrs - 1800 hrs discussions re land ownership pattern, genealogy and land matters in general - all participants very interested and enthusiastic - organised a good look at the block prior to actual survey for the morning
	11	2000 hrs compiled census figures - no discrepancy
	12	Still feeling very rough - if no improvement by Sunday may return to POM - Mr Posa is also going down fast
15/5	13	0830 hrs - commenced survey - 6 men cleared a track around the boundary - cut pegs
	14	1400 hrs - stopped work due to heavy rain
	15	Further discussions re land rights/customs etc
	16	Was given a couple of pounds of fresh steak - cow with a broken leg was shot
	17	1800 hrs - joined by 20 man patrol from KOKEDA - 1 PIR of Taurama Bks - patrol led by captains ISSIM and VATES
	18	Entertained officers
19	Still feeling rough	
16/5	20	Was notified previous evening that the NAORO councillor had

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

Folio No. 37

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOYCE APO

Station ELA BEACH SIO

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
16/5	20	been gored by a wild boar — asked the army patrol if they would look into the incident, have their medic check him over and if bad to radio Tawama Hospital for an emergency charter.
	21	Army departed 0730 hrs
	22	0830 hrs — continued survey
	23	1730 hrs — completed survey — very hard going !!
	24	Evening — worked out rough plan — only 4 m out
17/5	25	0830 hrs — walked around boundaries checking all posts etc — used airship paint on posts, pegs, trees etc — listed all improvements and plotted river
	26	1130 hrs — all work complete
	27	1330 hrs — final discussions re ownership
	28	1700 hrs — completed
	29	Notified that the NAORO councillor had been airlifted out during the afternoon — makes you think what would happen if the army were not on the spot (Elogi) ASF radio closed down
	30	1730 hrs — baby boy just died — great commotion in village — wailing continued all night with relatives converging from all points of the compass — A.P.O. at Kagi had treated the kid but to no avail (will make inquiries when at Kagi)
	31	Little sleep tonight !!
18/5	32	0900 hrs — departed MAMARI for NAORO
	33	1230 hrs — arrived NAORO
	34	Track very wet, slippery and dangerous — very close to losing a patrol box and carriers crossing a swollen NAORO river, just beyond AGURO.
	35	Settled into rest house — paid carriers.
	36	Discussions with village dignitaries.
	37	Mr Posa unwell

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio —To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOLIG APO

Station GLA TSEACA SDO

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
19th	38	Local Sabbath observed
20th	39	Conducted census
	40	Shotguns/permits and trade store licences perused
	41	General discussions - Political education - Manavi land purchase
	42	Villagers brought up the visit of 2 ABAIJAT representatives to Epagi - talked of councils and road - villagers not very impressed - will make further "discreet" enquiries.
	43	Compilation of census figures
21st	44	Mr Posa still not the best so decided to remain at Naoro today
	45	Worked on land investigation papers
	46	Motor mower bogged - tinkered with it for a couple of hours but no good - will ask Ken Donald to have a look at it on my return
22nd	47	Departed Naoro 0900 hrs for MADILOGO
	48	Arrived MADILOGO 1230 hrs - track very wet but easy walking
	49	settled into rest house - general discussions
23rd	50	Conducted census
	51	Check shotguns/permits and trade store licences

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio -To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOYCE APO

Station CLA BEACH SDO

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date Para No. Govt. Print. -4079/1,000.-1.73.

	52	Mr Posa conducted Political Education discussion - its high time the Mt. Korian people began accepting localisation and became a little less pro-European - must be very frustrating for local officers - subject of Miss Abreighs "reps" (2 Admin drivers) brought up - once again LRC mentioned - villagers also mentioned that these two men said Mr. Somare is throwing all expatriates out of the country and that it is high time a Papuan became Chief Minister - how much truth there is in this is hard to judge - naturally Mr. Posa in his discussions cleared up the situation - the tale of these two men should come to light at Gogi as they held their meeting there.
	53	Decided on the site for a helicopter pad (verbal request from IAN DONAH DASE) - explained what should be done and why
	54	Compiled census figures
	55	General discussions - mentioned need for carriers as I am walking out - stressed that "I just want to have a look at the country"
14-5	56	0800hrs - departed MARILOLO
	57	1300hrs - arrived at ENIVILOLO after a longer of a walk - paid carriers - settled into rest house - general discussions about nothing in particular
25-5	58	0800hrs - Mr. Posa conducted census - shotguns and trade stores looked at
	59	1000 hrs - departed ENIVILOLO

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JAMES APO

Station ELA TSEACH SD.

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print. - 4079/1,000. - 1.73.
25-5	60	1330 hrs - arrived EFOCI - another up hill climb.
	61	Quite surprised to see airstrip in excellent condition and village spotless - have a nasty feeling the MAWARI land purchase is going strike trouble
	62	All the men of the village were in serious discussion when we arrived - prefer to let me know what it's all about tomorrow after census - "the big toktok"
	63	Small delegation of men led by the WAIMYUMU Constable approached me to inform of their intention to confront the D.C. regarding the development of the region - spent some time with them pointing them in the right direction and suggesting a more appropriate date - advice and suggestions were warmly received - date set 15 June 18th - expect to be filled in at KAGI
	64	General discussions with various people
	65	Two cases of measles reported and Councillor WAKA wanted help in sending his child to hospital - let him know that the Govt won't pay \$8 every time somebody coughs - a hard and possibly callous line to take but one gets rather tired of these people pleading poverty - there is also an APO at Kagi where the baby was treated and was recovering - there's something fishy why WAKA won't take the child back to the APO
26-5	66	Local Sabbath observed
	67	Wrote a letter to the A.D.C. informing him of the proposed MT. MAWARI development meeting for June 18th

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOYCE APO

Station ELA ISBAK SDO

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
24-5	68	0900hrs - plane arrived - received supplies and further instructions for Mr Para - he is to return to Pom Wednesday 6th June via a charter, with \$30 worth of fruit and vegetables for the show
	69	1000hrs - conducted LAUNUMU and BAIANUMU census - checked shotguns and T/stove permits
	70	1200hrs - 1500hrs the big toktok - heated discussions regarding MANARI land purchase, localisation, LGCs and the meeting held by GIDEON and INUMA - most entertaining - land purchase proceedings terminated for the time being as ELOMI clan lay claim to the land, thus a dispute - the EFOCI lot want the station at their village at any cost - a very clever move on their part - will recommend the station remains at EFOCI and the land investigation reopened for reasons outlined in report
	71	Asked to settle a bride price dispute
	72	Further discussions with various individuals regarding para 70
	73	Compiled census figures for ENIVILAGO, BAIANUMU + LAUNUMU
28-5	74	0830hrs - minor repairs to motor mower
	75	0930hrs - departed EFOCI for KAGI
	76	1200hrs - arrived KAGI and met by whole village - warmly received as per usual
	77	Interesting chat with resident AFO LAHO LAORE re health matters - further discussion tomorrow

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JORGE APO

Station ELA BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date

Para No.

Govt. Print.-4079/1,000.-1.73.

	78	Approx 35 men from both KAGI and NADINOMU in heated discussion — once again they prefer to "let me in" after census in the morning — another big toktok.
	79	Reported two deaths at MANOMO and the village wanted to know if the burials at the weekend will interfere with the patrol — no worries.
29-5	80	0800hrs to 1000hrs — conducted census for NADINOMU, SAMOLI and KAGI.
	81	1000hrs - 1400hrs — the big toktok — as per usual the villagers spent 4 hours telling the patrol how pro-European and anti-Local they are — quite a challenge for Mr. Posa!
	82	Checked all shotguns — general discussions.
	83	Compiled census figures for NADINOMU, SAMOLI + EGURU.
30-5	84	0900hrs departed KAGI for BODINOMU.
	85	1000hrs arrived BODINOMU — general discussions off and on for remainder of day.
	86	Bought ourselves a chook — makes a change!
31-5	87	0830hrs — conducted census BODINOMU.
	88	1000hrs — conducted PE discussions till 1230hrs.
	89	VE Sasi + VE Havala of BODINOMU and Kagi requested that all VEs be issued with full equipment — ie knives, pouches and handcuffs? Recommend VE Sasi to be retained.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio —

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL Joyce Apo

Station ELA BSAKEDDO

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
31-5	90	Compiled Census figures for BODINUMU
1-6	91	hrs - departed BODINUMU hrs - arrived BORDI
	92	Mr. Poca left patrol for MANARI as per ADC's instructions
	93	Bordi people recieved the patrol warmly - have built a new rest house of their own initiative - will try and send them nails - village also have a new SDA church
	94	1330 hrs conducted census followed by shotgun/trade stove permit check
	95	1430 hrs - 1730 hrs informal discussions with all men re LAC, Localisation, Self determination, business etc, etc
	96	People requested an airstrip - little chance
	97	Compiled census figures
2-6	98	Local Sabbath observed
3-6	99	0700 hrs departed BORDI for DUBI 0900 hrs arrived DUBI
	100	Conducted census and shotgun check
	101	1030 hrs - departed DUBI for MANUMU 1130 hrs - arrived MANUMU
	102	1200 hrs - plane arrived with instructions from ADC re Mt Korank + Korais in general clamoring for meetings

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOYCE APO

Station ELA BEACH SDO

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.-4079/1,000.-1.73.
	103	Passed on info regarding meetings to large group of men from BORDI, DURI + MANUMU
	104	Couple of hours general discussions with villagers + APO — APO's house gutted by fire about 3 weeks ago — body of one GADAI KASA of DURI (aged 33 years) to be flown in by charter either tomorrow (Monday) or the following day (Tues) — village Councillors asked for censuses to be held Wednesday afternoon — complied (will use spare time writing up P.R.) NB GADAI KASA drowned in the BEAWU RIVER 24-5-73 — police were informed + verdict death by misadventure — that's two drownings this year!!
	105	1630 hrs — cow just died (has been sick for a while) — that's the fourth one this patrol and are as follows:— (a) INIVE MADO — AGURO village — broken leg (was shot) (b) OBO NERELI — BADIUMU — died in calf birth (c) PETER DAIHRO — MANUMU — — — — — (d) PETER DAIHRO — MANUMU — SICK for a while NB Another couple of dozen head plus Goat Bull (good job?) being driven out in near future
	106	Informal evening discussions with APO and a few men — items of interest were as follows:— (a) One KABOMA GELEMA reported missing presumed drowned after a 2 week search by villagers — "vaguely rumoured" that he may have been killed — basis for this rumour is the missing body (all rivers were thoroughly searched and they are not of the type in which a body could float far) — may well be that the rumour refers to scorching (b) Anh SIDA feeling of some of the men (c) Aerial Tours pilot failing to return for about 100 lbs of perishable market goods — to be mentioned in P.R.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL Joice APO

Station PLA BERAKA

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date Para No.

Govt. Print.-4079/1,000.-1.73.

Date	Para No.	
4-6	107	Instructed village to clear tracks approaching the village and that down to the river.
	108	Compiled census figures for Dusi - preparation of Patrol Report.
	109	Carcase of dead cow burned (not to be eaten).
	110	S.A. Missionary asked me to tell the villagers that their children must attend Bible School - let him know if he taught the 3 Rs O.K., otherwise he can go and jump!
	111	Evening discussions.
5-6	112	Charter arrived with body - all villagers in mourning.
	113	Preparation of Patrol Report.
	114	1800 hrs - V.P. Dubi arrived and reported an inter-clan fight at his brother's funeral (see para 112) - was much agitated bringing with him an axe and spear - the big man of Dubi was punched and hit with the spear, grazing his forehead. Departed Mawumu at 1810 hrs arriving Dubi 1845 hrs.
	115	The following persons who instigated the "brawl" were absent on my arrival - (1) VIABTO BIACKA of HAILOGO (Cousin) (2) BOKOI ANA of --- (3) BOKOI BANIS of --- (4) ISOELA EVA of --- (5) VAVIDO ? of ENIVILOGO Others were involved but their names not mentioned.
	116	The series of events were as follows :-

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name

Paul Joyce A.P.O.

Station

ELA ISGACHA

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
5-6	116	(a) The above persons came and started breaking the deceased person's house (b) ADA, the (big man of Dobi) attempted to prevent them & thus a scuffle took place and he was hit with the spear (sideways blow on the head) (c) V.C. immediately left to inform me and this dispersed the "attackers" (d) V.C. brought to me the spear head and an axe to verify his story.
	117	It is custom for these people to fight at a funeral although in recent times they have limited themselves to arguing and cross-tok.
	118	Action TAKEN — due to the numbers involved, relative isolation of the area and this being custom, I refrained from taking police action — instead I told the people to sort it out themselves, possibly by paying compensation to ADA — to which they wholeheartedly agreed. Left instructions for all men involved to see me after the burial — I was told the "attackers" would return on my departure to cry.
	119	A Lay Missionary of the B.A.M. religion was staying at the village — "preaching love and manland being one big happy family" — let him know he was going to have a hard time up here in no uncertain terms!!
	120	2100 hrs returned to MAWUMU
6-6	121	Conducted census & shokun/trade store check — trade store the best in the region
	122	Conclusion of "fracas" described in paras 114-18 —

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name: Paul Joyce BPO

Station: ELA BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
6-6	122	ISOELA EVA of HAILOGO to pay \$10 compensation to ADA of Dubi - settled by the people themselves - if similar incident occurs again the culprits are to be brought to Pom - spear broken and thrown down toilet (16') by owner
	123	General discussions
	124	MANUMU ordered to clear approach track to the village and that to the river.
	125	Compilation of census figures.
	126	General discussions during evening - emphasis on health
7-6	127	0815 hrs - departed MANUMU 1215 hrs - arrived HAILOGO absolutely bogged - 4 hours hard uphill slog!!
	128	Well received by village - very clean + tidy.
	129	1430 hrs - conducted census 1530 hrs - shotguns etc.
	130	General discussions until about 1700hrs - emphasis on the fighting at Dubi
	131	Compilation of census figures - HAILOGO being last village to census - all figures totalled and tally - no discrepancy.
8-6	132	0800 hrs - departed HAILOGO for MANARI 1230 hrs - arrived MANARI
	142	Discussions most of afternoon regarding MANARI land-purchase

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio -To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOYCE APO

Station ELA ISGACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date Para No. Govt. Print. -4079/1,000.-1.73.

	143	Both claimants present - much arguing on both sides but turned out that Elom clan conceded the land to Imrik family - just as expected!!!
	144	Checked a couple more shotguns and a few minor problems
9-6	145	Local Sabbath observed - played around with past 5 years census figures - a couple of interesting points brought up.
	146	Another death - this time at MANUMU - all village going there tonight - have altered relevant census figures to accommodate the deceased.
	147	Rearranged patrol equipment as I only want 2 boxes to be carried out - surplus to be flown out in the morning.
	148	Mr. Frank Alsop arrived 1930hrs - stopped the night
10-6	149	0400 hrs - "Ironman" Alsop departs
	150	Ready to depart at 0600hrs but no carriers - was informed of yet another death at GFOGI - female adult died of pneumonia (by the sound of it) that's why no carriers - was also informed of a death at NAORO last week - tally for this patrol so far - 1) baby boy at MANARI - pneumonia 2) adult male at DOISI - drowned 3) adult female at MANUMU - pneumonia / T.S. / U.I. (the lot) 4) adult male LAUNUMO - pneumonia / complications? 5) adult female GFOGI - " / " - ? 6) adult female NAORO - " / " - ?

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOUCE, A.P.O.

Station BLA BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	
10-6	151	As a matter of interest I reckon there's another half dozen rapidly on the way out — Sit. Rep / HEALTH !!!
	152	1000 hrs departed MANARI for MADILOGO 1330 hrs arrived MADILOGO.
	153	Used a bush track that by-passes MANALOGO Mission School saving an hour-plus in walking time — drawbacks are "a 30 minute" mountain climb from MANARI and the track is non-existent in places — a true jungle bash, however, once on top the walking easy!! U.B. If a road ever reaches this area (it must one day) these hunting or bush tracks must be kept in mind for possible "feeder" road routes between villages — for instance it's impossible for a road to be constructed between EFQI + KAGI along the main trail but a track does exist that follows the ridge top road — twice as long maybe but a possible road connection — will try and walk the track as a matter of interest, next patrol !!!
	154	All MADILOGO men at NAORO for the "big silver bird" (bats) — settled myself into rest house
	155	Chatted with a couple of men around about 1800 hrs — all telling me how rough it is "out there" and letting me know how stupid it was for not bringing the shotgun — good clean fun ??
	156	Carriers arranged (only 4 needed).
11-6	157	The 4 carriers arranged turned out to be six (paying \$4 each which is cheap) plus 3 policemen and 5 others (total 14) — they seem to be enjoying it.

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio -To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL JOYCE APO.Station ELA BEACH.

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print. - 4079/1,000. - 1.73.
	158	0845 hrs depart - 2 hour steep uphill climb to get on top of ridge formation - the rest easy going most of the way with a couple of 10 min breaks
	159	1600 hrs - stopped for the day - spent the next couple of hours building lean-to's - heavy shower between 1600-1700 hrs
	160	1900 hrs - treated all rats sores (prolific) plus one very bad T/U.
	161	Site for the camp has a fantastic view to Pom/Sogeru/Motu - can even see lights - sunset spectacular after shower - everybody happy and in very high spirits
	162	As this is only a walk-out and not a full feasibility investigation, all comments are very general and not hour by hour or tree by tree -
		(a) Steep uphill climb from Madilogo will need a professional opinion but in my opinion feasible - only one river (4m) and one creek to cross;
		(b) Once on top of ridge formation the general lie of the land makes road construction feasible - relatively little bench work needed as track sits on the top of the ridge - no creeks or rivers - main problems are:
		(i) clearing of timber so as much sun as possible hits the track and dries it (very wet underfoot in most places)
		(ii) floor is a mass of tree roots (good or bad??)
		(iii) mushy top soil will have to be removed
		(iv) gravel for a surface will be a problem although we passed many rock formations (very soft mostly)
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio -
		To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name PAUL FOYCE APO.

Station ELA BEACH

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date Pass No. Govt. Print. -4079/1,000.-1.73.

162 on Soil under leaf covering is sandy clay which is quite hard when dry
 * by his water all day (managed a little out of a creek, way off the track, about 1/2 mile from camp)
 and naturally distance

163 Things of interest on today's walk -
 (a) 2 great spiders (not the hairy bird eating species) - larger than a man's hand - one all black (black), one with metallic gold abdomen black legs with yellow joints (white) - didn't like either one!!
 (b) one beige (nearly white in parts) python with few brown markings - approx 7ft long lying on track - didn't want to kill so the "big TAUBANA" prods it on the tail so it will move and let us pass - the xx?!!/x broke took off, that is left the ground completely in a flying jump (I expected it to slither off quite sedately) - no doubt I left the ground when my heart jumped to my mouth - great laughs all round!!

164 Patched a few sores and scratches.

12-6 165 0700 hrs depart

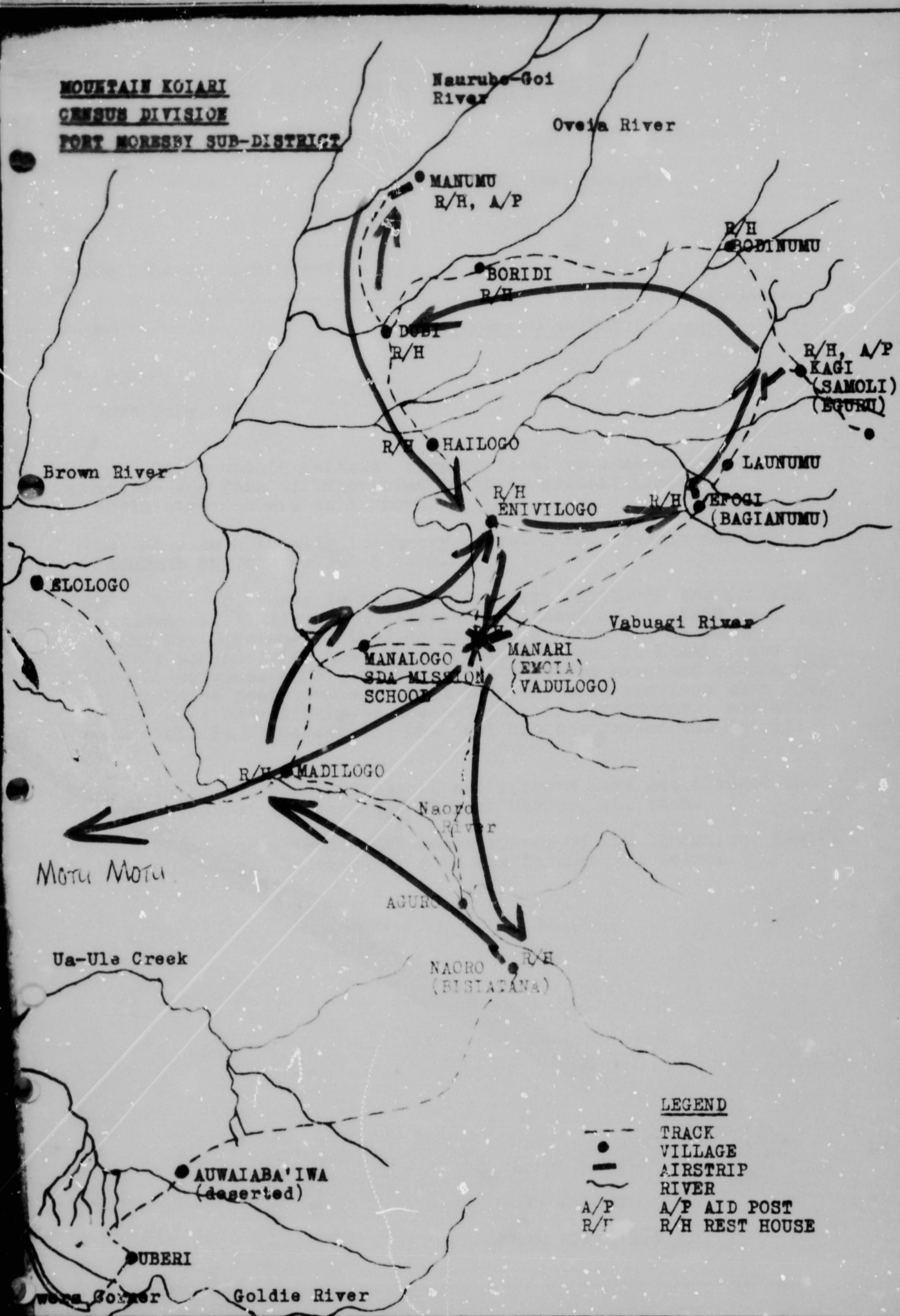
166 1700 hrs made camp - no change in terrain.

13-6 167 Arrived S.D.O. 1800hrs - END OF PATROL.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio -

To be made out in Triplicate.
 ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
 DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
 TRI.: Officer's file.

**MOUNTAIN KOIARI
CENSUS DIVISION
FORT MORESBY SUB-DISTRICT**



LEGEND

- TRACK
- VILLAGE
- AIRSTRIP
- ~ RIVER
- A/P A/P AID POST
- R/H R/H REST HOUSE

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station Port Moresby S.D.O. Ela Officer Compiling P.J. Joyoe A.P.O.
Beach
District Central Subdistrict Port Moresby
Census Division L.G. Council
Subject Local Government

Subdistrict Office Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received

10th July 1973

The Mountain Koiaris' view on local government and indeed any form of innovation to their present direct administration are well known.

2. I plan a locally led heavy patrol soon: please see my comments on this Patrol Report.

3. However, there is this to consider: although the Koiaris' attitude is likely to be dangerous to them, as it might well anger the Government, they do have five airstrips in being, cattle projects for the asking (thanks to Mr. I. Donald) and health services of a sort which are to be re-examined during the forthcoming heavy patrol. By a long way more services than they would have been likely to see under Local Government. Admitting that this is coincidental, the fact has not passed the Koiaris by.

4. It is unfortunate that all our efforts have not changed the Koiari attitude to change. It must change, and soon.

5. I am aiming to have representatives of the Education, Health and Agriculture Departments join the forthcoming patrol.

Action Taken:

C.V. Single

Sgd C.V. Single

Date 18th July 1973

District Office

Assessment District Commissioner

Date Received

2/14/73

This matter is being handled personally by the Acting Commissioner for Local Government Mr. R. SATTOA.

Action Taken:

None Reported

Sgd. *[Signature]* R.T. GALLOWAY, District Commissioner, S.D.

Date 8/8/1973

Headquarters

Date Received

Forwarded.....Section

Project Officer.....

Date.....

SITUATION REPORT No. 1

Station Sub-District Office,..... Officer Compiling E. J. Joyce A.P.O......
Ela Beach.
 District Central..... Subdistrict Port Moresby.....
 Census Division Mt. Koiari..... L.G. Council -.....

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.—1792/40 000.—5.72.

Subject: Formation of a Local Government Council to serve the Koiari peoples.

Please refer to the attached resume of a meeting conducted on the 29th March 1973 regarding the above and which, at this late date, is presumed to be common knowledge to officers concerned.

2. Throughout the recently completed census patrol, the villagers of the Mt. Koiari Census Division expressed an aversion towards the formation of a Local Government Council or union with one already in existence. The reasons for this are often vague and varied, although the following are suggested:-

- (a) contact with inefficient Council operations at both Kokoda and Sogeri;
- (b) ignorance;
- (c) the fear of losing D.A.S.F. and S.D.O. patrols and thus Government contact (or rather European contact);
- (d) satisfaction with the present "taxless" system.

3. This anti-Local Government attitude has remained constant for a number of years.

4. The current movement attempting to form a Koiari Council have undoubtedly stepped off on the wrong foot. The assumption stated in the attached resume regarding the Mt. Koiari's willingness to join is not true. I may also add that prior to the end of the patrol the Mt. Koiari peoples were not represented at any mass meeting.

5. Two Government drivers, known as GIDEON and INUMA did conduct a small meeting at MUGI Village, Mt. Koiari, in early May at which the topic was discussed - the few villagers in attendance were not impressed. However, it appears these two men reported a success for some unknown reason and at the meeting of 21st June publicly accused the recent patrol of changing the people's minds - utter nonsense (refer Situation Report No. 2).

...2(over)

2.

6. The importance of the Mt. Koiari veto is relative to population figures and easily deduced - their population being 2,186 and therefore approximately 35% of the total Koiari numbers.

7. Further, it appears that all points raised in favour of a Council are Grass Koiari orientated, with only a brief mention of the Mt. Koiaris in a somewhat sweeping statement contained in the final sentence of page one of the attached resume.

8. Obviously the Mt. Koiari vote would greatly assist the formation of the new Council envisaged by the Grass Koiaris. So much so that vague rumours and promises have filtered through regarding the construction of a "highway" into region, to be undertaken by this new body - once again the village people were not impressed.

Sgd. *R. H. J. Afo.*.....

Date *5th July 1973*.....

Koiari Taunimanina Hehon

Date: Thursday 29th March, 1973.

Place: S.D.A Welfare Hall, Hohola, Port Moresby.

Time: 7.45 P.M.

Sixty (60) people representing many Koiari villages in the Central District met at the S.D.A. Welfare Hall, Hohola on Thursday 29th. March, 1973.

The meeting commenced at 7.45 P.M.

Mr. Kauka Weiana was elected chairman. The meeting was opened with a prayer.

The chairman explained the purpose of the meeting which was to discuss the possible formation of a Local Government Council to serve the Koiari people. The council would not serve all the Koiari people as they are very widely scattered but it would serve all of those who are not part of other communities.

Another purpose of the meeting was to present to J.M. Abaijah, M.M.A. (Central Region) the findings of the previous meeting of representatives of the Koiari villages which was held at Kailaki on Sunday 18th. March, 1973.

The meeting considered that the Hiri Local Government Council could not look after the needs of the Koiari people.

The needs of the Koiari people are quite different to the needs of other people to the Hiri Local Government Council area and so there should be a council to look after the interest of the Koiaris. A Koiari Local Government Council could become the centre for development in the Koiari area.

Establishing a Koiari Local Government Council should be regarded as a localization program which enables the people to look after their own affairs.

The Koiari area includes areas with special problems and special interest but everywhere the Koiari communities have not been advanced.

The Mountain Koiari area the villages have been very badly neglected and the services to the people very poor.

In other areas, the Koiari lands are intensively developed but the Koiari people have not benefited by these developments.

The Koiari people now want to be separate and manage their own local government affairs. The Koiari think that if they manage their own affairs they can become the same as other people and that they can share in the developments on their lands and assist the Mountain Koiari people to develop.

The Koiari people have always been placed at a disadvantage to the people who were introduced to the areas as these people have money and other resources which have never been available to the Koiari. Lack of educational activities have also held the Koiari people back, as the Koiari people have never been catered for but it is mainly people from outside communities who have benefited from education in the Koiari area.

The Koiari people feel that now they can never advance unless they look after their own affairs.

The Koiari people will only be satisfied when they are looking after themselves.

The Koiari people must have a say regarding their own area and they can only do this by having their own Local Government Council.

The only reason in the past for the Koiari people not to have their own council was that it was suggested that they did not have enough population but in other areas it has been seen that different kinds of councils are now being permitted and that some councils are now very small. None of these would have more reasons for having their own council than the Koiari people.

Population is not the only factor to be considered in the need for a Local Government Council.

Other factors are the special interests and needs of particular groups which are different to other groups.

Also the degree of foreign development in an area requires that a Local Government Council should operate in that area.

Unless there is a Local Government Council to look after the Koiari area then the foreign interest will come first in every matter and the Koiari people will be second.

Poor Copy of the Original

3.

The Local Government Council should be the foundation for the Koiari areas. Private businesses should not be allowed to control the area.

It was moved at the meeting that a Central District inland Local Government Council be formed to cater for the special needs of people living in the Koiari areas.

Moved by K. Waiana.

Seconded by I. Kupule.

The motion was passed unanimously.

It was decided that the next meeting would be held at Port Moresby on Thursday 12th April, 1973.

It was also decided that letters be drafted to be sent to the Hiri Local Government Council and the Minister for Local Government Council pointing out the request of the Koiari people for their own Local Government Council. These letters to be considered at the next meeting.

The meeting closed at 10.05 P.M.

The following villages were represented at the meeting.

Additional villages were represented at the meeting held at Sageri on the 18/3/73.

Dagoda	Seme
Boteka	Mesima
Esobevei	Efogi
Kailaki	Boredabu
Ogotana	Mohi
Bareberi	Doa
Vonaranumu	Putimumu
Gurimunumu	Depo
Vesulogo	Togonumu
Brown River	